## **PCT**

# WORLD INTELLECTUAL PROPERTY ORGANIZATION International Bureau



#### INTERNATIONAL APPLICATION PUBLISHED UNDER THE PATENT COOPERATION TREATY (PCT)

| (51) International Patent Classification <sup>6</sup> : C12N 15/60, 9/88, C12P 19/02, C07H 3/10  | A2  | (11) International Publication Number: WO 95/10616 (43) International Publication Date: 20 April 1995 (20.04.95)  |
|--|---|---|
| (21) International Application Number: PCT/EF  | P94/033   | (74) Agent: HARDING, Charles, Thomas; D. Young & Co., 21<br>New Fetter Lane, London EC4A 1DA (GB).  |
| (22) International Filing Date: 15 October 1994 (  | (15.10.9  | <b>1)</b>   |
| (30) Priority Data:  9321304.9  9321305.6  9321301.5  9321302.3  9321302.3  9321303.1  15 October 1993 (15.10.93)  15 October 1993 (15.10.93)  15 October 1993 (15.10.93)  | ) (   | (81) Designated States: AM, AT, AU, BB, BG, BR, BY, CA, CH CN, CZ, DE, DK, ES, FI, GB, GE, HU, JP, KE, KG, KP KR, KZ, LK, LT, LU, LV, MD, MG, MN, MW, NL, NO NZ, PL, PT, RO, RU, SD, SE, SI, SK, TJ, TT, UA, US UZ, VN, European patent (AT, BE, CH, DE, DK, ES, FR GB, GR, IE, IT, LU, MC, NL, PT, SE), OAPI patent (BF BJ, CF, CG, CI, CM, GA, GN, ML, MR, NE, SN, TD, TG) ARIPO patent (KE, MW, SD, SZ). |
| (71) Applicant (for all designated States except US): DA/S [DK/DK]; Langebrogade 1, P.O. Box 17, Copenhagen K (DK).  |   |   |
| (72) Inventors; and (75) Inventors/Applicants (for US only): YU, Shukun Gunnar Hejdemans Gata 29, S-212 40 Malmo (JSEN, Kirsten [DK/DK]; Hvidehusvej 13, DK-345 (DK). KRAGH, Karsten, Mathias [DK/DK]; Standard, DK-8260 Viby J (DK). BOJKO, Maja Frugmarken 11, DK-2820 Gentofte (DK). NIELS [DK/DK]; Engvej 38, DK-2300 Copenhagen S (DI CUSSEN, Jan [DK/DK]; Knabrostraede 25, 2., Copenhagen K (DK). CHRISTENSEN, Tove, M Elsa [DK/DK]; Søengen 30, DK-3450 Allerød (D | SE). Be<br>50 Aller<br>tavtrupy<br>[DK/DI<br>SEN, Jo<br>K). MA<br>DK-12<br>[artel, Io | od<br>ej<br>li<br>li<br>k-  |

(54) Title: USE OF  $\alpha$ -1,4-GLUCAN LYASE FOR PREPARATION OF 1,5-D-ANHYDROFRUCTOSE

#### (57) Abstract

A method of preparing the sugar 1,5-D-anhydrofructose is described. The method comprises treating an  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan with an  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase wherein the enzyme is used in substantially pure form. In a preferred embodiment, if the glucan contains links other than and in addition to the  $\alpha$ -1,4-links, the  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase is used in conjunction with a suitable reagent that can break the other links.

## FOR THE PURPOSES OF INFORMATION ONLY

Codes used to identify States party to the PCT on the front pages of pamphlets publishing international applications under the PCT.

| AT  | Anstria                  | GB  | United Kingdom               | MR | Mauritania               |
|-----|--------------------------|-----|------------------------------|----|--------------------------|
| AU  | Australia                | GE  | Georgia                      | MW | Malawi                   |
| BB  | Barbados                 | GN  | Guinca                       | NE | Niger                    |
| BE  | Beigium                  | GR  | Greece                       | NL | Netherlands              |
| BF  | Burkina Faso             | HU  | Hungary                      | NO | Norway                   |
| BG  | Bulgaria                 | Œ   | Ireland                      | NZ | New Zealand              |
| BJ  | Benia                    | IT  | Italy                        | PL | Poland                   |
| BR  | Brazil                   | JP  | Japan                        | PT | Portugal                 |
| BY  | Belarus                  | KK  | Kenya                        | RO | Romania                  |
| CA  | Canada                   | .KG | Kyrgystan                    | RU | Russian Federation       |
| CF. | Central African Republic | KP  | Democratic People's Republic | SD | Sudan                    |
| CG  | Congo                    |     | of Korea                     | SE | Sweden                   |
| CH  | Switzerland              | KR  | Republic of Korea            | SI | Slovenia                 |
| CI  | Côte d'Ivoire            | KZ. | Kazakhstan                   | SK | Slovakia                 |
| CM  | Cameroon                 | LI  | Liechtenstein                | SN | Senegal                  |
| CN  | China                    | LK  | Sri Lanka                    | TD | Chad                     |
| CS  | Czechoslovakia           | LU  | Luxembourg                   | TG | Togo                     |
| CZ  | Czech Republic           | LV  | Latvia                       | TJ | Tajikistan               |
| DE  | Germany                  | MC  | Monaco                       | TT | Trinidad and Tobago      |
| DK  | Denmark                  | MD  | Republic of Moldova          | UA | Ukraine                  |
| ES  | Spain                    | MG  | Madagascar                   | US | United States of America |
| FI  | Pinland                  | ML  | Mali                         | UZ | Uzbekistan               |
| FR  | France                   | MN  | Mongolia                     | VN | Vict Nam                 |
| GA  | Gabon                    |     | •                            |    |                          |
|     |                          |     |                              |    |                          |

#### USE OF (1-1,4-GLUCAN LYASE FOR PREPARATION OF 1,5-D-ANHYDROFRUCTOSE

The present invention relates to the use of an enzyme, in particular  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase ("GL"), to prepare 1,5-D-anhydrofructose ("AF") from substrates based on  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan.

The present invention also relates to the use of a sugar, in particular 1,5-D-anhydrofructose ("AF"), as an anti-oxidant, in particular as an anti-oxidant for food stuffs and beverages.

10

25

5

The present invention relates to the use of 1,5-D-anhydrofructose ("AF") as a sweetener, in particular as a sweetener for foodstuffs and beverages, preferably human foodstuffs and beverages.

15 FR-A-2617502 and Baute et al in Phytochemistry [1988] vol. 27 No.11 pp3401-3403 report on the production of AF in *Morchella vulgaris* by an apparent enzymatic reaction. The yield of production of AF is quite low. Despite a reference to a possible enzymatic reaction, neither of these two documents presents any amino acid sequence data for any enzyme let alone any nucleotide sequence information. These documents say that AF can be a precursor for the preparation of the antibiotic pyrone microthecin.

Yu et al in Biochimica et Biophysica Acta [1993] vol 1156 pp313-320 report on the preparation of GL from red seaweed and its use to degrade  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan to produce AF. The yield of production of AF is quite low. Despite a reference to the enzyme GL this document does not present any amino acid sequence data for that enzyme let alone any nucleotide sequence information coding for the same. This document also suggests that the source of GL is just algal,

A typical  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan based substrate is starch. Today, starches have found wide uses in industry mainly because they are cheap raw materials.

2

Starch degrading enzymes can be grouped into various categories. The starch hydrolases produce glucose or glucose-oligomers. A second group of starch degrading enzymes are phosphorylases that produce glucose-1-phosphate from starch in the presence of inorganic phosphate.

5

AF has also been chemically synthesised - see the work of Lichtenthaler in Tetrahedron Letters Vol 21 pp 1429-1432. However, this chemical synthesis involves a large number of steps and does not yield large quantities of AF.

The chemical synthetic route for producing AF is therefore very expensive.

There is therefore a need for a process that can prepare AF in a cheap and easy manner and also in a way that enables large quantities of AF to be made.

- Furthermore, anti-oxidants are typically used to prevent oxygen having any deleterious effect on a substance such as a foodstuff. Two commonly used anti-oxidants are GRINDOX 142 and GRINDOX 1029. These anti-oxidants contain many components and are quite expensive to make.
- There is therefore a need to have a simpler and cheaper form of anti-oxidant.

Furthermore, sweeteners are often used in the preparation of foodstuffs and beverages. However, many sweeteners are expensive and complex to prepare.

There is therefore a need to have a simpler and cheaper form of sweetener.

According to the present invention there is provided a method of preparing the sugar 1,5-D-anhydrofructose comprising treating an  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan with the enzyme  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase characterised in that enzyme is used in substantially pure form.

30

Preferably if the glucan contains links other than and in addition to the  $\alpha$ -1,4- links the  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase is used in conjunction with a suitable reagent that can break

the other links - such as a hydrolase - preferably glucanohydrolase.

5

15

25

30

Preferably the glucan is starch or a starch fraction prepared chemically or enzymatically. If prepared enzymatically the reaction can be performed before the addition of the  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase or the reactions can be performed simultaneously. The suitable reagent can be an auxiliary enzyme. Preferred auxiliary enzymes are alpha- or beta-amylases. Preferably a debranching enzyme is used. More preferably the auxiliary enzyme is at least one of pullanase or isoamylase.

10 Preferably the  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase either is bound to a support or, more preferably, is in a dissolved form.

Preferably the enzyme is isolated from either a fungus, preferably Morchella costata or Morchella vulgaris, or from a fungally infected algae, preferably Gracilariopsis lemaneiformis, or from algae lone, preferably Gracilariopsis lemaneiformis.

Preferably the enzyme is isolated and/or further purified from the fungus or from the fungally infected algae or algae alone using a gel that is not degraded by the enzyme.

20 Preferably the gel is based on dextrin or derivatives thereof.

Preferably the gel is a cyclodextrin - more preferably beta-cyclodextrin.

Preferably the enzyme comprises the amino acid sequence SEQ. ID. No. 1. or the amino acid sequence SEQ. ID. No. 2 or the amino acid sequence SEQ. ID. No. 5 or the amino acid SEQ. I.D. No. 6, or any variant thereof.

In an alternative preferable embodiment, the enzyme comprises any one of the amino acid sequences shown in SEQ. ID. No.s 9 - 11, or any variant thereof.

The term "any variant thereof" means any substitution of, variation of, modification of, replacement of, deletion of or addition of an amino acid from or to the sequence

25

30

providing the resultant enzyme has lyase activity.

Preferably the enzyme is used in combination with amylopectin or dextrin.

Preferably, the enzyme is obtained from the expression of a nucleotide sequence coding for the enzyme.

Preferably the nucleotide sequence is a DNA sequence.

- Preferably the DNA sequence comprises a sequence that is the same as, or is complementary to, or has substantial homology with, or contains any suitable codon substitutions for any of those of, SEQ. ID. No. 3 or SEQ. ID. No. 4 or SEQ. ID. No. 7 or SEQ. ID. No. 8.
- In an alternative preferable embodiment, the DNA sequence comprises any one of the sequences that are the same as, or are complementary to, or have substantial homology with, or contain any suitable codon substitutions as shown as SEQ. ID. No.s 12 14.
- The expression "substantial homology" covers homology with respect to structure and/or nucleotide components and/or biological activity.
  - The expression "contains any suitable codon substitutions" covers any codon replacement or substitution with another codon coding for the same amino acid or any addition or removal thereof providing the resultant enzyme has lyase activity.
  - In other words, the present invention also covers a modified DNA sequence in which at least one nucleotide has been deleted, substituted or modified or in which at least one additional nucleotide has been inserted so as to encode a polypeptide having the activity of a glucan lyase, preferably having an increased lyase activity.

5

Preferably the starch is used in high concentration - such as up to about 25% solution.

Preferably the substrate is treated with the enzyme in the presence of a buffer.

5

More preferably the substrate is treated with the enzyme in the presence of substantially pure water.

Preferably the substrate is treated with the enzyme in the absence of a co-factor.

10

15

According to the present invention there is also provided a method of preparing the sugar 1,5-D-anhydrofructose comprising treating an  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan with the enzyme  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase characterised in that enzyme comprises the amino acid sequence SEQ. ID. No. 1. or the amino acid sequence SEQ. ID. No. 2 or the amino acid sequence SEQ. ID. No. 6, or any one of the amino acid sequences SEQ. I.D. No.s 9-11, or any variant thereof.

According to the present invention there is also provided the sugar 1,5-D-anhydrofructose when prepared by the method of the present invention.

20

AF prepared by the present method was confirmed and characterised by <sup>13</sup>C NMR.

25

One of key advantages of the present method is that the sugar 1,5-D-anhydrofructose can be prepared in much larger quantities than before and by a method that is relatively easier and cheaper than the known processes. For example the sugar can now be prepared in amounts of for example greater than 100g - such as 500g - compared to the prior art methods when only much smaller amounts were and could be produced - such as micro gram amounts.

6

Typical reactions that can be catalyzed by GL can be summarised as follows:

- 1). Amylopectin -----AF + limit dextrin
- 5 2). Amylose -----AF + limit dextrin
  - 3). Dextrin -----AF + glucose

15

20

25

In reaction 1), the ratio of the two products depend on the structure of amylopectin or the distribution of  $\alpha$ -1,6-glucosidic linkages in the amylopectin molecules.

In reaction 2) and 3), the ratio of the products depends on the degree of polymerisation (DP) number of the substrate. In reaction 3 the ratio between AF and glucose depends upon the DP. For example if the dextrin contains 10 glucose units the ratio AF:glucose would be 9:1.

Another advantage of the present invention is that glucans that contain links other than  $\alpha$ -1,4- links can be substantially degraded - whereas before only partial degradation was achieved. The substantial degradation of the 1,5-D-anhydrofructose precursor is one of the factors leading to the increased yields of 1,5-D-anhydrofructose.

Other advantages are AF is a naturally occurring substance and therefore it has a potential for human purposes. For example, it can be converted to the antibiotic microthecin by AF dehydrase. Antibiotics are known for their uses in food biopreservation, which is an important area in food technology. However, to date, the preparation of AF and also microthecin has had a number of disadvantages. For example, only small quantities could be produced. Also, the process was costly.

The present invention overcomes these problems by providing a larger production of and much cheaper production of AF and so also other products such as microthecin.

In this regard, it is possible to prepare gram to kilogram amounts of AF.

7

A further advanatge is that the lyase is stable for at least one year at 4°C and can be lyophilized without loss of activity.

Another advantage is that the lyase produces AF directly from starches and does not need the presence of any co-factors.

Another advantage is that the enzyme can be used in pure water. This result is very surprising.

Based on the simple properties of the present lyase, one can expect that the production cost of AF will be comparable to that of glucose. This is especially advantageous that the present lyase does not necessarily require the presence of any co-factors which are generally very expensive.

In general  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucans can be used as substrate for the enzyme.

As a preferred substrate, starch is used.

5

20

25

In a preferred process, soluble or gelatinized starch or starch hydrolysate are used.

The starch hydrolysates can be prepared either chemically or enzymatically.

If an enzyme is used for the partial starch degradation the enzyme can either be added before the addition of the lyase or any other additional starch degrading reagent (such as the enzyme glucanohydrolase) which may be added simultaneously.

The lyase will convert the glucan to AF. The enzyme will attach the substrate from the non reducing end and leave only the reducing sugar unconverted. The residual glucose can be removed by known methods some of which have been described here.

30 Using the reaction described here pure AF can be produced and also in large amounts.

8

In one embodiment, the  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase is purified from the fungally infected algae - such as *Gracilariopsis lemaneiformis* - by affinity chromatography on  $\beta$ -cyclodextrin Sepharose, ion exchange chromatography on Mono Q HR 5/5 and gel filtration on Superose 12 columns. The purified enzyme produces 1,5-anhydro-D-fructose from  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucans.

The fungal lyase isolated from fungal infected *Gracilariopsis lemaneiformis* is characterized as having a pH optimum at 3.5-7.5 when amylopectin is used, a temperature optimum at 50°C and a pI of 3.9.

10

5

In another embodiment, the  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase is purified from the fungus *Morchella* costata by affinity chromatography on  $\beta$ -cyclodextrin Sepharose, ion exchange chromatography on Mono Q HR 5/5 and gel filtration on Superose 12 columns. The purified enzyme produces 1,5-anhydro-D-fructose from  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucans.

15

The fungal lyase shows a pI around 5.4 as determined by isoelectric focusing on gels with pH gradient of 3 to 9. The molecular weight determined by SDS-PAGE on 8-25% gradient gels was 110 kDa. The enzyme exhibited a pH optimum in the range pH 5-7. The temperature optimum was found to be between 30-45 °C.

20

In another embodiment, the  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase is purified from the fungus *Morchella vulgaris* by affinity chromatography on  $\beta$ -cyclodextrin Sepharose, ion exchange chromatography on Mono Q HR 5/5 and gel filtration on Superose 12 columns. The purified enzyme produces 1,5-anhydro-D-fructose from  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucans.

25

30

In another embodiment, the  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase is purified from algae - such as Gracilariopsis lemaneiformis - by affinity chromatography on  $\beta$ -cyclodextrin Sepharose, ion exchange chromatography on Mono Q HR 5/5 and gel filtration on Superose 12 columns. The purified enzyme produces 1,5-anhydro-D-fructose from  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucans.

•

WO 95/10616

15

9

Typical pH and temperature optima for the lyase catalyzed reaction for some of the GL enzymes according to the present invention are as follows:

| GL sources    | Optimal pH    | Optimal pH range | Optimal temperatur |
|---------------|---------------|------------------|--------------------|
| M. costata    | 6.5           | 5.5-7.5          | 37 C; 40 C*        |
| M. vulgaris   | 6.4           | 5.9-7.6          | 43 C; 48 C*        |
| Fungal infect | ed Gracilario | psis             |                    |
| lemaneiformis | 3.8           | 3.7-4.1          | 40 C; 45 C*        |

\*Parameters determined using glycogen as substrate; other parameters determined using amylopectin as substrate.

The enzymes of the present invention convert amylose and amylopectin to 1,5-anhydrofructose.

- Among the maltosaccharides tested, we found that the lyase showed low activity towards maltose, and lower activity to maltotriose and maltoheptaose with the highest activity to maltotetraose and maltopentaose. The enzyme showed no substrate inhibition up to a concentration 10 mg ml<sup>-1</sup> among these maltosaccharides.
- The enzymes from each of the preferred sources has been sequenced and the amino acid sequences are presented later. Also presented later are the DNA sequences coding for the enzymes.
- The present invention therefore describes a new starch degrading enzyme namely a new  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase. This is an enzyme that has been purified and characterized for the first time.

As mentioned above, the present invention also relates to some specific uses of AF.

In particular, the present invention relates to the use of 1,5-D-anhydrofructose ("AF"), as an anti-oxidant, in particular as an anti-oxidant for food stuffs and beverages.

Therefore according to the present invention there is provided the use of 1,5-D-anhydrofructose (AF) as an anti-oxidant.

10 Preferably AF is or is used in an edible substance.

5

15

20

25

Preferably AF is used in or as a foodstuff or beverage.

Preferably, AF is used in combination with another anti-oxidant.

Preferably the AF is prepared by the method according to the present invention.

The main advantages of using AF as an anti-oxidant are that it is a natural product, it is non-metabolisable, it is easy to manufacture, it is water-soluble, and it is generally non-toxic.

In a preferred embodiment the present invention therefore relates to the enzymatic preparation of pure AF which can be used as an attractive water soluble antioxidant for food and non-food purposes. In the application examples are given for the use of AF as an antioxidant in food formulations.

In the accompanying examples it is seen that AF is comparable with known high quality commercial available food antioxidants.

Non-food examples include use in polymer chemistry as oxygen scavengers during the synthesis of polymers. Also, AF could be used for the synthesis of biodegradable plastic.

5

15

20

Experiments have shown that AF can be an efficient reducing agent (antioxidant), as it can easily reduce 3,5-dinitrosalicylic acid to 3-amino-5-nitrosalicylic acid.

AF is a naturally occurring substance and therefore it has a tremendous potential for use as an acceptable antioxidant. AF can also be converted into the antibiotic microthecin by AF dehydrase. Antibiotics are known for their uses in food biopreservation, an important area in food biotechnology.

In another aspect, the present invention also relates to the use of 1,5-D-anhydrofructose as a sweetener, in particular as a sweetener for foodstuffs and beverages, preferably human foodstuffs and beverages.

Thus according to this aspect of the present invention there is provided the use of 1,5-D-anhydrofructose as a sweetener.

Preferably the AF is used as or in a human foodstuff or beverage.

The AF may be used in any desired amount such as a 5% soution or 100mg/kg to 500 mg/kg.

The advantages of using AF as a sweetener are that it is a natural product, it is generally non-toxic, it is water soluble, it is non-metabolisable and it is easy to manufacture.

25 The present invention therefore also relates to a novel application of AF as a sweetener.

Preferably the AF is prepared by the method according to the present invention.

Further aspects of the present invention include:

12

a method of preparing the enzyme  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase (GL) comprising isolating the enzyme from a fungally infected algae, fungus or algae alone;

an enzyme comprising the amino acid sequence SEQ. ID. No. 1. or SEQ. ID. No. 2 or SEQ. ID. No. 5. or SEQ. ID. No. 6, or any variant thereof;

an enzyme comprising the amino acid sequence SEQ. ID. No. 9. or SEQ. ID. No. 10 or SEQ. ID. No. 11, or any variant thereof;

10

5

a nucleotide sequence coding for the enzyme  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase, preferably wherein the sequence is not in its natural environment (i.e. it does not form part of the natural genome of a cellular organism capable of expressing the enzyme, preferably wherein the nucleotide sequence is a DNA sequence;

15

a nucleotide sequence wherein the DNA sequence comprises at least a sequence that is the same as, or is complementary to, or has substantial homology with, or contains any suitable codon substitutions for any of those of, SEQ. ID. No. 3 or SEQ. ID. No. 4 or SEQ. ID. No. 7 or SEQ. ID. No. 8, preferably wherein the sequence is in isolated form;

20

a nucleotide sequence wherein the DNA sequence comprises at least a sequence that is the same as, or is complementary to, or has substantial homology with, or contains any suitable codon substitutions for any of those of, SEQ. ID. No. 12 or SEQ. ID. No. 13 or SEQ. ID. No. 14, preferably wherein the sequence is in isolated form; and

25

the use of beta-cyclodextrin to purify an enzyme, preferably GL.

30

Other preferred embodiments of the present invention include any one of the following: A transformed host organism having the capability of producing AF as a consequence of the introduction of a DNA sequence as herein described; such a transformed host organism which is a microorganism - preferably wherein the host

organism is selected from the group consisting of bacteria, moulds, fungi and yeast; preferably the host organism is selected from the group consisting of Saccharomyces. Kluyveromyces, Aspergillus, Trichoderma Hansenula, Pichia, Bacillus Streptomyces, Eschericia such as Aspergillus oryzae, Saccharomyces cerevisiae, bacillus sublilis. Bacillus amyloliquefascien, Eschericia coli.; A method for preparing the sugar 1,5-Danhydrofructose comprising the use of a transformed host organism expressing a nucleotide sequence encoding the enzyme  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase, preferably wherein the nucleotide sequence is a DNA sequence, preferably wherein the DNA sequence is one of the sequences hereinbefore described; A vector incorporating a nucleotide sequence as hereinbefore described, preferably wherein the vector is a replication vector. preferably wherein the vector is an expression vector containing the nucleotide sequence downstream from a promoter sequence, preferably the vector includes a marker (such as a resistance marker); Cellular organisms, or cell line, transformed with such a vector; A method of producing the product  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase or any nucleotide sequence or part thereof coding for same, which comprises culturing such an organism (or cells from a cell line) transfected with such a vector and recovering the product.

5

10

15

20

25

30

In particular, in the expression systems, the enzyme should preferably be secreted to ease its purification. To do so the DNA encoding the mature enzyme is fused to a signal sequence, a promoter and a terminator from the chosen host.

For expression in Aspergillus niger the gpdA (from the Glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate dehydrogenase gene of Aspergillus nidulans) promoter and signal sequence is fused to the 5' end of the DNA encoding the mature lyase. The terminator sequence from the A. niger trpC gene is placed 3' to the gene (Punt, P.J. et al 1991 - (1991): J. Biotech. 17, 19-34). This construction is inserted into a vector containing a replication origin and selection origin for E. coli and a selection marker for A. niger. Examples of selection markers for A. niger are the amdS gene, the argB gene, the pyrG gene, the hygB gene, the BmlR gene which all have been used for selection of transformants. This plasmid can be transformed into A. niger and the mature lyase can be recovered from the culture medium of the transformants. Eventually the

construction could be transformed into a protease deficient strain to reduce the proteolytic degradation of the lyase in the culture medium (Archer D.B. et al 1992 - Biotechnol. Lett. 14, 357-362).

Instead of Aspergillus niger as host, other industrial important microorganisms for which good expression systems are known could be used such as: Aspergillus oryzae, Aspergillus sp., Trichoderma sp., Saccharomyces cerevisiae, Kluyveromyces sp., Hansenula sp., Pichia sp., Bacillus subtilis, B. amyloliquefaciens, Bacillus sp., Streptomyces sp. or E. coli.

10

The following samples were deposited in accordance with the Budapest Treaty at the recognised depositary The National Collections of Industrial and Marine Bacteria Limited (NCIMB) at 23 St. Machar Drive, Aberdeen, Scotland, United Kingdom, AB2 1RY on 20 June 1994:

15

30

- E. Coli containing plasmid pGL1 (NCIMB 40652) [ref. DH5alpha-pGL1]; and
- E. Coli containing plasmid pGL2 (NCIMB 40653) [ref. DH5alpha-pGL2].
- The following sample was accepted as a deposit in accordance with the Budapest Treaty at the recognised depositary The Culture Collection of Algae and Protozoa (CCAP) at Dunstaffnage Marine Laboratory PO Box 3, Oban, Argyll, Scotland, United Kingdom, PA34 4AD on 11 October 1994:
- Fungally infected *Gracilariopsis lemaneiformis* (CCAP 1373/1) [ref. GLQ-1 (Qingdao)].

Thus highly preferred embodiments of the present invention include a GL enzyme obtainable from the expression of the GL coding sequences present in plasmids that are the subject of either deposit NCIMB 40652 or deposit NCIMB 40653; and a GL enzyme obtainable from the fungally infected algae that is the subject of deposit CCAP 1373/1.

The following samples were deposited in accordance with the Budapest Treaty at the recognised depositary The National Collections of Industrial and Marine Bacteria Limited (NCIMB) at 23 St. Machar Drive, Aberdeen, Scotland, United Kingdom, AB2 1RY on 3 October 1994:

5

E. Coli containing plasmid pMC (NCIMB 40687) - [ref. DH5alpha-pMC];

E. Coli containing plasmid pMV1 (NCIMB 40688) - [ref. DH5alpha-pMV1]; and.

10

E. Coli containing plasmid pMV2 (NCIMB 40689) - [ref. DH5alpha-pMV2].

Plasmid pMC is a pBluescript II KS containing a 4.1 kb fragment isolated from a genomic library constructed from *Morchella costata*. The fragment contains a gene coding for  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase.

15

Plasmid pMV1 is a pBluescript II KS containing a 2.45 kb fragment isolated from a genomic library constructed from *Morchella vulgaris*. The fragment contains the 5' end of a gene coding for  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase.

20

Plasmid MV2 is a pPUC19 containing a 3.1 kb fragment isolated from a genomic library constructed from *Morchella vulgaris*. The fragment contains the 3' end of a gene coding for  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase.

25

In the following discussions, MC represents Morchella costata and MV represents Morchella vulgaris.

30

As mentioned, the GL coding sequence from *Morchella vulgaris* was contained in two plasmids. With reference to Figure 15 pMV1 contains the nucleotides from position 454 to position 2902; and pMV2 contains the nucleotides downstream from (and including) position 2897. With reference to Figures 12 and 13, to ligate the coding sequences one can digest pMV2 with restriction enzymes EcoRI and BamHI and then insert the relevant fragment into pMV1 digested with restriction enzymes EcoRI and

BamHI.

Thus highly preferred embodiments of the present invention include a GL enzyme obtainable from the expression of the GL coding sequences present in plasmids that are the subject of either deposit NCIMB 40687 or deposit NCIMB 40688 and deposit NCIMB 40689.

The following sample was also accepted as a deposit in accordance with the Budapest Treaty at the recognised depositary The Culture Collection of Algae and Protozoa (CCAP) at Dunstaffnage Marine Laboratory PO Box 3, Oban, Argyll, Scotland, United Kingdom, PA34 4AD on 11 October 1994:

Fungally infected *Gracilariopsis lemaneiformis* (CCAP 1373/2) - [ref. GLSC-1 (California)].

15

10

5

Thus a highly preferred embodiment of the present invention includes a GL enzyme obtainable from the algae that is the subject of deposit CCAP 1373/2.

The present invention will now be described only by way of example.

20

In the following Examples reference is made to the accompanying figures in which:

Figure 1 shows stained fungally infected algae;

25 Figure 2 shows stained fungally infected algae;

Figure 3 shows sections of fungal hypha;

Figure 4 shows sections of fungally infected algae;

30

Figure 5 shows a section of fungally infected algae;

WO 95/10616

17

Figure 6 shows a plasmid map of pGL1;

Figure 7 shows a plasmid map of pGL2;

Figure 8 shows the amino acid sequence represented as SEQ. I.D. No.3 showing positions of the peptide fragments that were sequenced;

Figure 9 shows the alignment of SEQ. I.D. No. 1 with SEQ. I.D. No.2;

Figure 10 is a microphotograph;

Figure 11 shows a plasmid map of pMC;

Figure 12 shows a plasmid map of pMV1;

15

Figure 13 shows a plasmid map of pMV2;

Figure 14 shows the GL coding sequence and part of the 5' and 3' non-translated regions for genomic DNA obtained from *Morchella costata*;

20

25

Figure 15 shows the GL coding sequence and part of the 5' and 3' non-translated regions for genomic DNA obtained from *Morchella vulgaris*;

Figure 16 shows a comparison of the GL coding sequences and non-translated regions from *Morchella costata* and *Morchella vulgaris*;

Figure 17 shows the amino acid sequence represented as SEQ. I.D. No. 5 showing positions of the peptide fragments that were sequenced;

Figure 18 shows the amino acid sequence represented as SEQ. I.D. No. 6 showing positions of the peptide fragments that were sequenced;

Figure 19 shows a graph of oxygen consumption with and without the presence of AF; and

Figure 20 shows a TLC plate.

5

In more detail, Figure 1 shows Calcoflour White stainings revealing fungi in upper part and lower part of *Gracilariopsis lemaneiformis* (108x and 294x).

Figure 2 shows PAS/Anilinblue Black staining of *Gracilariopsis lemaneiformis* with fungi. The fungi have a significant higher content of carbohydrates.

Figure 3 shows a micrograph showing longitudinal and grazing sections of two thinwalled fungal hypha (f) growing between thick walls (w) of algal cells. Note thylacoid membranes in the algal chloroplast (arrows).

15

25

30

10

Figure 4 shows the antisense detections with clone 2 probe (upper row) appear to be restricted to the fungi illustrated by Calcoflour White staining of the succeeding section (lower row) (46x and 108x).

Figure 5 shows intense antisense detections with clone 2 probe are found over the fungi in *Gracilariopsis lemaneiformis* (294x).

Figure 6 shows a map of plasmid pGL1 - which is a pBluescript II KS containing a 3.8 kb fragment isolated from a genomic library constructed from fungal infected *Gracilariopsis lemaneiformis*. The fragment contains a gene coding for alpha-1,4-glucan lyase.

Figure 7 shows a map of plasmid pGL2 - which is a pBluescript II SK containing a 3.6 kb fragment isolated from a genomic library constructed from fungal infected *Gracilariopsis lemaneiformis*. The fragment contains a gene coding for alpha-1,4-glucan lyase.

19

Figure 9 shows the alignment of SEQ. I.D. No. 1 (GL1) with SEQ. I.D. No.2 (GL2). The total number of residues for GL1 is 1088; and the total number of residues for GL2 is 1091. In making the comparison, a structure-genetic matrix was used (Open gap cost: 10; Unit gap cost: 2). In Figure 9 the character to show that two aligned residues are identical is ':'; and the character to show that two aligned residues are similar is '.'. Amino acids said to be 'similar' are: A,S,T; D,E; N,Q; R,K; I,L,M,V; F,Y,W. Overall there is an identity of 845 amino acids (i.e. 77.67%); a similarity of 60 amino acids (5.51%). The number of gaps inserted in GL1 are 3 and the number of gaps inserted in GL2 are 2.

10

15

20

25

5

Figure 10 is a microphotograph of a fungal hypha (f) growing between the algal walls (w). Note grains of floridean starch (s) and thylakoids (arrows) in the algal cell.

In Figure 14, the total number of bases is 4726 - and the DNA sequence composition is: 1336 A; 1070 C; 1051 G; 1269 T. The ATG start codon is shown in bold. The introns are underlined. The stop codon is shown in italics.

In Figure 15, the total number of bases is 4670 - and the DNA sequence composition is: 1253 A; 1072 C; 1080 G; 1265 T. The ATG start codon is shown in bold. The introns are underlined. The stop codon is shown in italics.

In Figure 16, the two aligned sequences are those obtained from MC (total number of residues: 1066) and MV (total number of residues: 1070). The comparison matrix used was a structure-genetic matrix (Open gap cost: 10; Unit gap cost: 2). In this Figure, the character to show that two aligned residues are identical is ':'. The character to show that two aligned residues are similar is '.'. The amino acids said to be 'similar' are: A,S,T; D,E; N,Q; R,K; I,L,M,V; F,Y,W. Overall there is: Identity: 920 (86.30%); Similarity: 51 (4.78%). The number of gaps inserted in MC is 1 and the number of gaps inserted in MV is 1.

20

In the attached sequence listings: SEQ. I.D.No. 5 is the amino-acid sequence for GL obtained from *Morchella costata*; SEQ. I.D.No. 6 is the amino-acid sequence for GL obtained from *Morchella vulgaris*; SEQ. I.D. No. 7 is the nucleotide coding sequence for GL obtained from *Morchella costata*; and SEQ. I.D.No. 8 is the nucleotide coding sequence for GL obtained from *Morchella vulgaris*.

In SEQ. I.D. No. 5 the total number of residues is 1066. The GL enzyme has an amino acid composition of:

| 10 | 46 Ala | 13 Cys | 25 His | 18 Met | 73 Thr |
|----|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
|    | 50 Arg | 37 Gln | 54 Ile | 43 Phe | 23 Trp |
|    | 56 Asn | 55 Glu | 70 Leu | 56 Pro | 71 Tyr |
|    | 75 Asp | 89 Gly | 71 Lys | 63 Ser | 78 Val |

In SEQ.I.D. No. 6 the total number of residues is 1070. The GL enzyme has an amino acid composition of:

|    | 51 Ala | 13 Cys | 22 His | 17 Met | 71 Thr |
|----|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
|    | 50 Arg | 40 Gin | 57 Ile | 45 Phe | 24 Trp |
| 20 | 62 Asn | 58 Giu | 74 Leu | 62 Pro | 69 Tyr |
|    | 74 Asp | 87 Gly | 61 Lvs | 55 Ser | 78 Vai |

#### **EXPERIMENTS**

5

## 25 1 THE SOLUBLE ENZYME SYSTEM:

- 1.1. Effect of pH on the stability and activity of the lyase isolated from fugal infected Gracilariopsis lemaneiformis.
- Two buffer systems, namely HOAc and NaOAc and sodium citrate citric acid in a concentration of 5 mM were tested at 37°C. The pH range tested was from pH 3 to pH 5.2. The lyase showed maximum activity in a pH range between 3.6 to 4.2. At

21

pH 3, the stability and activity of the enzyme decreased by about 90%. At pH 5.2, the activity decreased by about 64%. However, the enzyme was considerably more stable at this pH than at pH 3, as the AF yield obtained at pH 5.2 was 75% of the AF yield obtained at pH 3.8. Slightly higher AF yield was obtained in the HOAc and NaOAc buffer than in citrate buffer. This is not due to any differential effect of the two buffers (final conc. is 125  $\mu$ M in the AF assay mixture) in the AF assay method.

- 1.2. Effect of temperature on the activity and stability of the lyase.
- This experiment was conducted at optimal pH range. At 25°C the production of AF was linear up to at least 9 days. This indicates that no loss of activity and stability of the lyase occurred within 9 days. With increasing temperature, the stability of the enzyme decreased.
- The half life of the enzyme activity at the following temperature was:

30°C 5 days

37°C 2.5 days

40°C less than 1 day

20 50°C less than 1 day

5

30

1.3. Effect of substrate concentration on the stability of the lyase and AF yield.

It was observed that amylopectin and dextrins have a stabilizing effect on the lyase while the smallest substrate maltose does not. This was verified for both the soluble enzyme system and the immobilized enzyme system.

AF yield increases with the increase in amylopectin concentration up to 25%. In the case of dextrin, the AF yield decreases when the concentration exceeds 30% (30%, 40% and 50% were tested).

#### 1.4 Activation and inactivation of lyase

No metal ions are found necessary for the activity and the enzyme catalysed reaction can surprisingly proceed in pure water. The fact that the addition of EDTA in the reaction mixture up to 20 mM had little effect on the activity clearly demonstrates that metal ions are not essential for the activity of the lyase enzyme according to the present invention.

This means that in the AF purification step, the ion exchange chromatography step that takes away salts from the reaction system can be omitted, if water is used as reaction medium. However, inclusion of NaCl in the reaction mixture in a concentration of 0.85% (0.145 M) can increase the AF yield up to 1-fold.

#### 1.5. Substrate Specificity

15

5

10

Upon cooling solubilized starch will tend to form rigid gels when the starch concentration becomes to high. Therefore it is an advantage to utilize partly degraded starch as substrate for the 1,4-glucan lyase.

- The specificity of α-1,4-glucan lyase isolated from M. costata for different oligosaccharides was tested. The oligosaccharides were maltose (G2), maltotriose (G3), maltotetraose (G4), maltopentaose (G5), maltohexaose (G6) and maltoheptaose (G7). The oligosaccharides were dissolved in H<sub>2</sub>O at a concentration of 8 mg/ml. The enzyme assay contained 150 μl substrate G2/G3/G4/G5/G6/G7, 120 μl 0.1M MES pH 6.3 and 30 μl purified enzyme. The reaction mixture was incubated for 60 min at 30°C. Afterwards the reaction was stopped by boiling for 3 min and 900 μl absolute ethanol was added for precipitation. After centrifugation at 20.000 x g for 5 min at 4°C the supernatant was transferred to a new eppendorf tube and lyophilized.
- The freeze-dried samples were dissolved in 1000  $\mu$ l H<sub>2</sub>O and were filtrated through a 0.22  $\mu$ m Millipore filter before 25  $\mu$ l of the sample was loaded on the Dionex HPLC.

#### 1.7 **HPLC**

#### Analytical procedures.

Analyses were performed on a Dionex 4500i chromatography system consisting of a GPM-2 pump and a PED detector which was used in pulse-amperometric detection mode.

The anion exchange columns were a CarboPac PA-100 (4 x 250 mm) and a CarboPac PA-100 guard column (3 x 25 mm) from Dionex.

10

The eluent were 200 mM sodium hydroxide (A), 500 mM sodium acetate (B) and 18 M ohm de-ionized water (C). The pump was programmed in 2 different ways, method no. 1 and method no. 2:

#### 15 Method no. 1:

| Time, min | 0.0 | 3.0 | 3.1 | 26.9 | 29.0 |
|-----------|-----|-----|-----|------|------|
| % A       | 10  | 10  | 50  | 50   | 10   |
| % В       | 0   | 0   | 0   | 32   | 0    |
| % C       | 90  | 90  | 50  | 18   | 90   |

20

#### Method no. 2:

| Time, min. | 0.0 | 30 |
|------------|-----|----|
| % A        | 10  | 10 |
| % В        | 0 . | 0  |
| % C        | 90  | 90 |

25

#### Standards:

Glucose, maltose, maltotriose, maltotetraose, maltopentaose, maltohexaose and maltoheptaose (all from Sigma) and 1,5-anhydrofructose were used as standards. All compounds were dissolved in 18 M ohm de-ionized water which was filtered through a 0.22 µm Millipore filter before use.

#### 1.7 Results:

The analyses show that the purified enzyme which was isolated from M. costata indeed was able to use maltooligosaccharides as substrate 1 for 1,5-anhydrofructose formation.

When maltose was used as substrate, almost no 1,5-anhydrofructose was formed but when the other maltooligosaccharides (G3-G7) were used, high amounts of this compound were produced.

It is clear that higher amounts of 1,5-anhydrofructose were obtained when a longer maltooligosaccharide was used.

20

30

15

5

This observation corresponds perfectly well with the theory of the lyase forming 1,5-anhydrofructose from the non-reducing end of the substrate, leaving only the terminal glucose molecule unchanged.

#### 25 1.8 Formation of AF

 $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase from M.costata hydrolyses starch to the end-product 1,5-anhydrofructose. The end-product was shown by HPLC, method 2. The enzyme assay contained 500  $\mu$ l amylopectin (20 mg/ml, dissolved in H<sub>2</sub>O), 400  $\mu$ l 0.1 M MES pH 6.3 and 100  $\mu$ l purified enzyme. The reaction mixture was incubated at 30°C and the reaction was stopped by boiling after 30 or 120 min incubation. High-molecular oligosaccharides were precipitated by addition of 3 vol abs. ethanol and the sample

was centrifuged and freeze-dried as described above. The samples were dissolved in 125  $\mu$ l H<sub>2</sub>O and 25  $\mu$ l were applied on the HPLC column.

The HPLC elution profile clearly shows that  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase from M.costata produces 1,5-anhydrofructose by hydrolysis of starch. Equal amounts of 1,5-anhydrofructose were found after 30 and 120 min. incubation which indicate that the enzyme activity is not inhibited by the endproduct 1,5-anhydrofructose.

5

10

15

<sup>13</sup>C NMR spectra (water) of AF prepared in this way shows that it adopts one major form giving rise to the following signals: δ 93.5 (quart, C-2), 81.5 (CH, C-5), 77.7 (CH, C-3), 72.6 (CH<sub>2</sub>, C-1), 69,8 (CH, C-4), 62.0 (CH<sub>2</sub>, C-6). Assignments are based on H-H C-H and C-H 2D correlation spectra.

## 1.6. The cooperative effect of lyase with pullulanase and isoamylase.

As it can be seen from Table 1, the inclusion of pullulanase in the reaction mixture will obviously increase the AF yield by about 15-23%, depending on whether soluble starch or amylopectin is used as substrate.

26

| Table  | The | cooperation | of | pullulanase | and | lyase | in | the | production |
|--------|-----|-------------|----|-------------|-----|-------|----|-----|------------|
| of AF. |     |             |    |             |     | •     |    |     | •          |

| Substrate        | Lyase | Pullulanase | AF Yield (%) | Glc Yield (% |
|------------------|-------|-------------|--------------|--------------|
| Solubl.          |       |             |              |              |
| Starch           | +     |             | 51           | <b>0</b> ·   |
|                  | -     | +           | 0            | 0.37         |
|                  | +     | +           |              | 3.9          |
| Amylo<br>-pectin |       | -           | 48.0         | 0            |
|                  | _     | +           | 0            | 0.33         |
| ********         | +     | +           |              | 3.7          |
|                  | +     | ·           |              |              |

<sup>+,</sup> enzyme added, - enzyme omitted.

5

10

The reaction mixture contained 0.3 ml 2% potato amylopectin (Sigma) in water or 0.3 ml 2% soluble starch (Merck), 2  $\mu$ l lyase and 0.36 units pullulanase (BM) as indicated.

The reaction was carried out at 30°C for 1 day. At the end of the reaction, samples were taken for AF and Glc analysis.

In the case of isoamylase, the advantage is that the optimal pH of the lyase overlaps with that of Pseudomonas isoamylase (pH 3.0-4.5). The problem, however, is that isoamylase will produce an excess amount of long chain amylose that precipitates from the solution, and therefore is no longer suitable as a substrate for the lyase. It can be expected that the cooperation of the lyase with isoamylase will be efficient, if the chain of amylose is not too long.

27

#### 2. THE IMMOBILIZED ENZYME SYSTEM

Immobilization of the lyase was achieved by using succinimide-activated Sepharose (Affigel 15 gel, Bio-Rad) and glutaradehye-activated Silica gel (BM). The recovery of lyase activity after immobilization on Affigel 15 gel was between 40% to 50%. There may be some lyase that is still active after immobilization, but is inaccessible to the substrate because of the steric hindrance, especially in the case of macromolecules like starches. Immobilized enzymes used in the industry usually have an activity recovery of around 50%.

10

5

The most interesting thing of the Affigel 15 gel immobilized lyase is that its stability has been greatly improved at pH 5.5. When the column was operated at this pH, the stability was at least 16 days long. The pH shift in the stability is very important considering the optimal pH of pullulanase which is around pH 5.5. This is the prerequisite for the lyase and pullulanase to cooperate efficiently in the same reactor with the same physico-chemical environment. The soluble lyase has an optimal pH between 3.6 and 4.2, and at this pH range pullulanase shows little or no activity.

20

15

With the silica gel immobilized lyase, the activity recovery is very high, around 80-100%. However, the silica gel immobilized enzyme was not stable when the column was operated neither at pH 3.8 nor pH 5.5. It is possible that some lyase was adsorbed on the surface of the silica gel beads and was slowly released from the silica gel after each washing of the column. It may therefore be the adsorbed lyase that contributes to the high recovery rate and the decrease in column activity.

25

28

#### 3. PURIFICATION OF AF

25

30

#### 3.1. The lyase-Amylopectin/Soluble Starch System

In this system, the reaction system contained AF, limit dextrin, the lyase, and buffer salts at the end of the reaction. AF was separated from the macromolecules (limit dextrin and the lyase) by ethanol (final conc. 50%) precipitation. Unprecipitated low-molecular-weight amylopectin was separated by ultrafiltration using Amicon YM3 membranes (cut-off 3,000). Ethanol was removed by evaporation at 40°C in a rotary evaporator. Buffer salts were removed from AF by mixed ion exchangers. Purified solid AF was obtained by freeze-drying.

## 3.2. The Lyase-Pullulanase/Amylopectin/Soluble Starch System.

- In this system the final products are AF and glucose. If at least a substantially pure sample of AF is to be prepared, the by-product glucose must be removed. This can be achieved by enzymatic methods. First the glucose is converted into gluconic acid and hydrogen peroxide by glucose oxidase.
- Catalase is needed to dispel H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> formed. H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> will oxidize AF into two new compounds which are at present of unknown structure. The other impurities in the AF preparation are the oxidation products of AF. It was observed that AF can slowly be oxidized by air-level of oxygen, especially at high temperature, high AF concentration and long time of exposure.

Gluconic acid was removed together with the buffer salts by ion exchange chromatography.

In this system, the low-molecular-weight amylopectin molecules may alternatively be hydrolysed by amyloglucosidase instead of using ultrafiltration.

29

3.3. The purity checking of AF.

The purity of the AF preparations were confirmed by TLC, Dionex and NMR.

5 3.4 Analysis of the antioxidative activity of anhydro fructose.

## Electrochemical oxygen consumption:

Method.

10 The activity of AF was investigated in a methyl linoleate emulsion as described by Jorgensen and Skibsted (Z. Lebensm. Unters. Forsch. (1993) 196: 423-429) with minor modifications: To 5.00 ml of a 1.33 mM methyl linoleate emulsion in 5.0 mM aqueous phosphate buffer with pH = 5.8 and 0.2 w/w % Tween 20 as emulsifier was added AF in the following concentrations: 0, 15, 146 and 680 μM. The oxidation in the system was initiated by addition of 50 μl 0.26 M metmyoglobin (MMb) final concentration 0.26 mM. Immediately after initiating the reaction the sample was injected to a thermostated (25.0 ± 0.1°C) 70 μl closed cell, effectively excluding diffusion of oxygen into the system. The oxygen consumption was measured by a Clark electrode, which was connected to a PC data collection program. The relative oxygen concentration (%) was registered every 30s.

#### Results.

25

30

Curves corresponding to oxygen consumption for the different samples are illustrated in Figure 19. For samples without addition of AF a relative decrease in oxygen concentration is seen immediately after injection of the sample. For samples containing AF a lag-phase is observed before the curve breaks off and the oxygen concentration is reduced. After the lag-phase only a minor reduction in the oxygen consumption rate is observed compared to samples without AF added. A tendency for samples having the highest amount of AF to have the longest lag-phase is observed. As well the rate for oxygen consumption is lower for these samples, which is seen by a smaller slope of the curves compared to the slope for the references  $(0 \mu M)$ .

ESR analysis

Method.

5

10

20

25

Hydroxyl radicals were generated by a Fenton reaction with  $H_2O_2$  (0.17 mM) and FeSO<sub>4</sub> (4.8  $\mu$ M). The generated radicals were trapped by 5,5-dimethyl-1-pyrroline N-oxide (DMPO, 9.7 mM). AF was added in concentrations of 1.3 mM and 6.3 mM. A water soluble extract of rosemary (*Rosmarinus officinalis* L.) was analyzed in a concentration of 0.25 mg/ml (in grams equivalent to 1.26 mM AF). Measurements were carried out at room temperature (20  $\pm$  1°C) after 120 s and repeated for the same reaction mixture after 300 s with the following spectrometer settings: Center field 3475.60 G; sweep width 55 G; microwave power 20 mW; modulation frequency 100 kHz; modulation amplitude 1.01 G; receiver gain 1.00  $\cdot$  10<sup>5</sup>; conversion time 81.92 ms time constant 163.84 ms and sweep time 83.89 s.

## 15 Results.

The generated hydroxyl radicals were trapped by DMPO. The spin adduct gives rise to a characteristic 1:2:2:1 ESR spectrum. The peak height of the spectrum is proportional to the quantitative amount of generated spin adduct. Addition of both DMPO and AF will set up a competition between the spin trap and AF. A reduction of peak height will indicate a good scavenging activity of AF.

Table: Peak height of ESR-spectra.  $H_2O_2 = 0.17$ mM and  $Fe^{2+} = 4.8 \mu M$ .

| Anhydro fructose [mM] | Rosemary extract [mg/ml] | Peak height [120 s] | Peak height [ 300 s] |
|-----------------------|--------------------------|---------------------|----------------------|
| 0                     | 0                        | 2475                | 2780                 |
| 1.3                   | 0                        | 2634                | 2545                 |
| 6.3                   | 0                        | 1781                | 1900                 |
|                       |                          |                     |                      |
|                       |                          |                     |                      |

31

At a concentration of 1.3 mM AF no scavenging activity of hydroxyl radicals is seen, at 6.3 mM Af the peak height is reduced, indicating that a part of the generated hydroxyl radicals is scavenged by AF.

#### 5 4. USE OF AF AS AN ANTI-OXIDANT

#### **EXAMPLE 4.1**

## Use of AF as an anti-oxidant in a 50% mayonnaise.

10

50% mayonnaise is used for salads, open sandwiches, etc. in both the catering and the retail trades. The low oil content of 50% mayonnaise makes it suitable for low-calorie applications.

## 15 A typical mayonnaise composition is as follows:

|    | Soya oil               | 50.0% |
|----|------------------------|-------|
|    | Tarragon vinegar (10%) | 4.0%  |
|    | Egg yolk               | 3.5%  |
| 20 | Sugar                  | 3.0%  |
| -  | Salt                   | 1.0%  |
|    | Potassium sorbate      | 0.1%  |
|    | Water                  | 35.2% |
|    | MAYODAN 602            | 3.0%  |
| 25 | Lemon flavouring 10251 | 0.2%  |

MAYODAN 602 ensures a fine, stable oil dispersion and the required viscosity, thereby providing 50% mayonnaise with a long shelf life.

Flavouring 10251 is a natural lemon flavouring which provides mayonnaise with the fresh taste of lemon.

32

Typically the mayonnaise is prepared by the following method:

1) Dry mix the MAYODAN 602, sugar and salt. Disperse in oil in a ratio of 1 part powder to 2 parts oil.

5

- 2) Add flavouring and potassium sorbate to the water and pour into the Koruma mixer. Add 1).
- 3) Add the egg yolk.

10

- 4) Add the oil continuously in a vacuum.
- 5) After 2/3 of the oil has been added (slowly), blend the tarragon vinegar with the remaining 1/3 of the oil, and add.

15

The following data show that when AF is added to the mayonnaise as an anti-oxidant the results are comparable to the known food anti-oxididants GRINDOX 142 and GRINDOX 1029.

#### 20 GRINDOX 142:

|    | Ascorbyl palmitate    | 10%                |
|----|-----------------------|--------------------|
|    | Propyl gallate        | 20%                |
|    | Citric acid           | 10%                |
|    | Food grade emulsifier | 60%                |
| 25 | Form at 25°C          | paste              |
|    | Colour                | grey to pale brown |
|    | Density               | 1.1 g/ml           |
|    |                       |                    |

(All percentages are by weight)

33

#### GRINDOX 1029:

|   | Ascorbyl palmitate    | 20%         |
|---|-----------------------|-------------|
|   | Natural tocopherols   | 20%         |
|   | Food grade emulsifier | 60%         |
| 5 | Form at 25°C          | paste       |
|   | Colour                | light brown |
|   | Density at 25°C       | 1.0 g/ml    |

(All percentages are by weight).

In the test procedure the anti-oxidants were added to the mayonnaise to provide an anti-oxidant concentration in the order of about 500 ppm. The mayonnaise was then placed in a bomb calorimeter at temperature 80°C containing pure O<sub>2</sub>. An inductiom period to the onset of substantial oxidation of the product is then measured.

15 The results were as follows.

|    | Samples: |                                 | IP (hours) |
|----|----------|---------------------------------|------------|
|    | 1.       | Blank                           | 28,0       |
|    | 2.       | + 500 ppm GRINDOX 142           | 35,0       |
| 20 | 3.       | + 500 ppm GRINDOX 1029          | 33,3       |
|    | 4.       | + 550 ppm GRINDOX 1029          | 34,3       |
|    | 5.       | + 500ppm 1,5 anhydro-D-fructose | 32,0       |
|    | (IP I    | hours = Induction Period)       |            |

These results show that AF is an excellent food anti-oxidant and is comparable with the known foodstuffs anti-oxidants GRINDOX 142 or GRINDOX 1029.

34

#### **EXAMPLE 4.2**

### Use of AF as an anti-oxidant in a salad dressing

## 5 YOGURT SALAD DRESSING WITH 50% OIL

Yogurt salad dressing with 50% oil is used for salads, potatoes, raw vegetable salad, meat, fish and boiled vegetables.

## 10 Composition

|    | Soya oil                     | 50.0% |
|----|------------------------------|-------|
|    | Yogurt (plain)               | 39.0% |
|    | Vinegar (10%)                | 3.5%  |
|    | Sugar                        | 3.0%  |
| 15 | Egg yolk                     | 2.0%  |
|    | Salt                         | 1.0%  |
|    | Potassium sorbate            | 0.1%  |
|    | MAYODAN 525                  | 1.4%  |
|    | Acid masking flavouring 2072 | 0.02% |

20

MAYODAN 525 provides unique emulsion stability, prevents syneresis, ensures uniform oil dispersion and viscosity, improves tolerance to production processes and ensures a long shelf life.

25 Flavouring 2072 is a recure-identical, acid masking flavouring reducing the acidulated taste of dressing without affecting its pH value.

#### **Process**

Dry mix MAYODAN 525, sugar and salt. Disperse in oil in a ratio of 1 part powder to 2 parts oil.

35

- 2. Fill flavouring, potassium sorbate and yogurt into the Koruma mixer. Add 1).
- 3. Add the egg yolk.
- 5 4. Add the oil continuously in a vacuum.
  - 5. After 2/3 of the oil has been added (slowly), blend the vinegar with the remaining 1/3 of the oil, and add.
- 10 6. Add spices if required.

# Test results:

|    | Sample:                           | IP hours         | <u>PF</u> |
|----|-----------------------------------|------------------|-----------|
|    | 1. Blank                          | 37.2             | 1.00      |
| 15 | 2. 500 ppm anhydrofructose        | 39.5             | 1.06      |
|    | 3. 800 ppm GRINDOX 1032           | 43.3             | 1.07      |
|    | (IP - Induction Period); (PF - Pr | otection Period) |           |

### Protection Factor (PF):

For each temperature defined as

PF = IP of the oil with added antioxidant/IP of the same oil without added antioxidant

# Life extension (LE) %:

25  $LE = (PF - 1.0) \times 100$ 

36

#### 6. PREPARATIONS OF $\alpha$ -1,4-GLUCAN LYASE

#### INTRODUCTION

With regard to a further embodiments of the present invention the enzyme  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase for use in preparing the AF may be isolated from a fungally infected algae, preferably fungally infected *Gracilariopsis lemaneiformis*, more preferably fungally infected *Gracilariopsis lemaneiformis* from Qingdao (China).

Alternatively the enzyme may be obtained from a fungus. For example, the fungus can be any one of Discina perlata, Discina parma, Gyromitra gigas, Gyromitra infula, Mitrophora hybrida, Morchella conica, Morchella costata, Morchella elata, Morchella hortensis, Morchella rotunda, Morchella vulgaris, Peziza badia, Sarcosphaera eximia, Disciotis venosa, Gyromitra esculenta, Helvella crispa, Helvella lacunosa, Leptopodia elastica, Verpa digitaliformis, and other forms of Morchella. Preferably the fungus is Morchella costata or Morchella vulgaris.

With regard to a further embodiment of the present invention the enzyme  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase for use in preparing the AF may be isolated from algae alone, preferably *Gracilariopsis lemaneiformis*, more preferably *Gracilariopsis lemaneiformis* from Santa Cruz (California).

The initial enzyme purification can be performed by the method as described by Yu et al (ibid). However, preferably, the initial enzyme purification includes an optimized procedure in which a solid support is used that does not decompose under the purification step. This gel support further has the advantage that it is compatible with standard laboratory protein purification equipment. The details of this optimized purification strategy are given later on. The purification is terminated by known standard techniques for protein purification.

30

20

25

The purity of the enzyme can be readily established using complementary electrophoretic techniques.

5

### A. SOURCE = FUNGALLY INFECTED ALGAE

The following sequence information was used to generate primers for the PCR reactions mentioned below and to check the amino acid sequence generated by the respective nucleotide sequences.

Amino acid sequence assembled from peptides from fungus infected *Gracilariopsis*lemaneiformis

10 Tyr Arg Trp Gln Glu Val Leu Tyr Thr Ala Met Tyr Gln Asn Ala Ala Phe Gly Lys Pro Ile Ile Lys Ala Ala Ser Met Tyr Asn Asn Asp Ser Asn Val Arg Arg Ala Gln Asn Asp His Phe Leu Leu Gly Gly His Asp Gly Tyr Arg Ile Leu Cys Ala Pro Val Val Trp Glu Asn Ser Thr Glu Arg Glu Leu Tyr Leu Pro Val Leu Thr Gln Trp Tyr Lys Phe Gly Pro Asp Phe Asp Thr Lys Pro Leu Glu Gly Ala

The Amino acid sequence (27-34) used to generate primer A and B (Met Tyr Asn Asn Asp Ser Asn Val)

20 Primer A

ATG TA(TC) AA(CT) AA(CT) GA(CT) TC(GATC) AA(CT) GT 128 mix

Primer B

ATG TA(TC) AA(CT) AA(CT) GA(CT) AG(CT) AA(CT) GT 64 mix

25

The Amino acid sequence (45-50) used to generate primer C (Gly Gly His Asp Gly Tyr)

Primer C

TA (GATC)CC (GA)TC (GA)TG (GATC)CC (GATC)CC 256 mix [The sequence corresponds to the complementary strand.]

38

The Amino acid sequence (74-79) used to generate primer E (Gln Trp Tyr Lys Phe Gly)

Primer E

5 GG(GATC) CC(GA) AA(CT) TT(GA) TAC CA(CT) TG 64 mix
[The sequence corresponds to the complementary strand.]

The Amino acid sequence (1-6) used to generate primer F1 and F2 (Tyr Arg Trp Gln Glu Val)

10

Primer F1

TA(TC) CG(GATC) TGG CA(GA) GA(GA) GT 32 mix

Primer F2

15 TA(TC) AG(GA) TGG CA(GA) GA(GA) GT 16 mix

The sequence obtained from the first PCR amplification (clone 1)

ATGTACAACA ACGACTCGAA CGTTCGCAGG GCGCAGAACG ATCATTTCCT

20 TCTTGGCGGC CACGACGGTT A

Met Tyr Asn Asn Asp Ser Asn Val Arg Arg Ala Gln Asn Asp His Phe Leu Leu Gly Gly His Asp Gly

- The sequence obtained from the second PCR amplification (clone 1)

  ATGTACAACA ACGACTCGAA CGTTCGCAGG GCGCAGAACG ATCATTTCCT

  TCTTGGTGGA CATGATGGAT ATCGCATTCT GTGCGCGCCT GTTGTGTGGG

  AGAATTCGAC CGAACGNGAA TTGTACTTGC CCGTGCTGAC CCAATGGTAC

  AAATTCGGCC C
- Met Tyr Asn Asn Asp Ser Asn Val Arg Arg Ala Gln Asn Asp His Phe Leu Leu Gly Gly His Asp Gly Tyr Arg Ile Leu Cys Ala Pro Val Val Trp Glu Asn Ser Thr Glu Arg Glu Leu Tyr Leu Pro Val Leu Thr Gln Trp Tyr Lys Phe Gly Pro

39

The sequence obtained from the third PCR amplification (clone2)

TACAGGTGGC AGGAGGTGTT GTACACTGCT ATGTACCAGA

ATGCGGCTTT CGGGAAACCG ATTATCAAGG CAGCTTCCAT

GTACGACAAC GACAGAAACG TTCGCGGCGC ACAGGATGAC

CACTTCCTTC TCGGCGGACA CGATGGATAT CGTATTTTGT

GTGCACCTGT TGTGTGGGAG AATACAACCA GTCGCGATCT

GTACTTGCCT GTGCTGACCA GTGGTACAAA TTCGGCCC

5

Tyr Arg Trp Gln Glu Val Leu Tyr Thr Ala Met Tyr Gln Asn Ala Ala Phe Gly Lys

Pro Ile Ile Lys Ala Ala Ser Met Tyr Asp Asn Asp Arg Asn Val Arg Gly Ala Gln Asp

Asp His Phe Leu Leu Gly Gly His Asp Gly Tyr Arg Ile Leu Cys Ala Pro Val Val

Trp Glu Asn Thr Thr Ser Arg Asp Leu Tyr Leu Pro Val Leu Thr Lys Trp Tyr Lys

Phe Gly

# 15 <u>A.1. CYTOLOGICAL INVESTIGATIONS OF GRACILARIOPSIS</u> <u>LEMANEIFORMIS</u>

### A.1.1.1 Detection of fungal infection in Gracilariopsis lemaneiformis

- Sections of *Gracilariopsis lemaneiformis* collected in China were either hand cut or cut from paraffin embedded material. Sectioned material was carefully investigated by light microscopy. Fungal hyphae were clearly detected in *Gracilariopsis lemaneiformis*.
- The thalli of the *Gracilariopsis lemaneiformis* are composed of cells appearing in a highly ordered and almost symmetric manner. The tubular thallus of G. lemaneiformis is composed of large, colourless central cells surrounded by elongated, slender, ellyptical cells and small, round, red pigmented peripherial cells. All algal cell types are characterized by thick cell walls. Most of the fungal hyphae are found at the interphase between the central layer of large cells and the peripherial layer. These cells can clearly be distinguished from the algae cells as they are long and cylindrical. The growth of the hyphae is observed as irregularities between the highly

ordered algae cells. The most frequent orientation of the hypha is along the main axis of the algal thallus. Side branches toward the central and periphery are detected in some cases. The hypha can not be confused with the endo/epiphytic 2nd generation of the algae.

5

Calcofluor White is known to stain chitin and cellulose containing tissue. The reaction with chitin requires four covalently linked terminal n-acetyl glucosamine residues. It is generally accepted that cellulose is almost restricted to higher plants although it might occur in trace amounts in some algae. It is further known that chitin is absent in Gracilaria.

10

Calcofluor White was found to stain domains corresponding to fungi hyfa cell walls in sectioned Gracilariopsis lemaneiformis material.

15

The hypha appear clear white against a faint blue background of Gracilaria tissue when observed under u.v. light - see Figure 1. Chitin is the major cell wall component in most fungi but absent in Gracilaria. Based upon these observations we conclude that the investigated algae is infected by a fungi. 40% of the lower parts of the investigated Gracilariopsis lemaneiformis sections were found to be infected with fungal hyphae. In the algae tips 25% of the investigated Gracilariopsis lemaneiformis sections were found to be infected.

25

20

Staining of sectioned Gracilariopsis lemaneiformis with Periodic acid Schiff (PAS) and Aniline blue black revealed a significantly higher content of carbohydrates within the fungal cells as compared with the algae cells - see Figure 2. Safranin O and Malachit Green showed the same colour reaction of fungi cells as found in higher plants infected with fungi.

30

An Acridin Orange reaction with sectioned Gracilariopsis lemaneiformis showed clearly the irregularly growth of the fungus.

41

### A.1.1.2 Electron Microscopy

Slides with 15  $\mu$ m thick sections, where the fungus was detected with Calcofluor White were fixed in 2% OsO<sub>4</sub>, washed in water and dehydrated in dimethoxypropane and absolute alcohol. A drop of a 1:1 mixture of acetone and Spurr resin was placed over each section on the glass slide, and after one hour replaced by a drop of pure resin. A gelatin embedding capsule filled with resin was placed face down over the section and left over night at 4°C. After the polymerization at 55°C for 8 hrs, the thick sections adhering to the resin blocks could can be separated from the slide by immersion in liquid nitrogen.

Blocks were trimmed and 100 nm thick sections were cut using a diamond knife on a microtome. The sections were stained in aqueous uranyl acetate and in lead citrate. The sections were examined in an electron microscope at 80 kV.

15

10

5

The investigation confirmed the light microscopical observations and provided further evidence that the lyase producing, chinese strain of *G. lamneiformis* is infected by a fungal parasite or symbiont.

20

Fungal hyphae are build of tubular cells 50 to 100  $\mu$ m long and only few microns in diameter. The cells are serially arranged with septate walls between the adjacent cells. Ocasional branches are also seen. The hyphae grow between the thick cell walls of algal thallus without penetrating the wall or damaging the cell. Such a symbiotic association, called mycophycobiosis, is known to occur between some filamentous marine fungi and large marine algae (Donk and Bruning, 1992 - Ecology of aquatic fungi in and on algae. In Reisser, W.(ed.): Algae and Symbioses: Plants, Animals, Fungi, Viruses, Interactions Explored. Biopress Ltd., Bristol.)

30

25

Examining the microphotograph in Figure 10, several differences between algal and fungal cells can be noticed. In contrast to several  $\mu$ m thick walls of the alga, the fungal walls are only 100-200 nm thick. Plant typical organells as chloroplasts with thyllacoid membranes as well as floridean starch grains can be seen in algal cells, but

PCT/EP94/03397

not in the fungus.

5

15

Intercellular connections of red algae are characterized by specific structures termed pit plugs, or pit connections. The structures are prominent, electron dense cores and they are important features in algal taxonomy (Pueschel, C.M.: An expanded survey of the ultrastructure of Red algal pit plugs. J. Phycol. 25, 625, (1989)). In our material, such connections were frequently observed in the algal thallus, but never between the cells of the fungus.

### 10 A.1.2 In situ Hybridization experiments

In situ hybridization technique is based upon the principle of hybridization of an antisense ribonucotide sequence to the mRNA. The technique is used to visualize areas in microscopic sections where said mRNA is present. In this particular case the technique is used to localize the enzyme  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase in sections of Gracilariopsis lemaneiformis.

# A.1.2.1 Preparation of <sup>35</sup>S labelled probes for In situ hybridization

A 238 bp PCR fragment from a third PCR amplification - called clone 2 (see above) - was cloned into the pGEM-3Zf(+) Vector (Promega). The transcription of the antisense RNA was driven by the SP6 promotor, and the sense RNA by the T7 promotor. The Ribonuclease protection assay kit (Ambion) was used with the following modifications. The transcripts were run on a 6% sequencing gel to remove the unincorporated nucleotide and eluted with the elution buffer supplied with the T7RNA polymerase in vitro Transcription Kit (Ambion). The antisense transcript contained 23 non-coding nucleotides while the sense contained 39. For hybridization 10<sup>7</sup> cpm/ml of the <sup>35</sup>S labelled probe was used.

In situ hybridisation was performed essentially as described by Langedale et.al. (1988). The hybridization temperature was found to be optimal at 45°C. After washing at 45°C the sections were covered with KodaK K-5 photographic emulsion

43

and left for 3 days at 5°C in dark (Ref: Langedale, J.A., Rothermel, B.A. and Nelson, T. (1988). Genes and development 2: 106-115. Cold Spring Harbour Laboratory).

The *in situ* hybridization experiments with riboprobes against the mRNA of α-1,4-glucan lyase, show strong hybridizations over and around the hypha of the fungus detected in *Gracilariopsis lemaneiformis* - see Figures 4 and 5. This is considered a strong indication that the α-1,4-glucan lyase is produced. A weak random background reactions were detected in the algae tissue of both *Gracilariopsis lemaneiformis*. This reaction was observed both with the sense and the antisense probes. Intense staining over the fungi hypha was only obtained with antisense probes.

These results were obtained with standard hybridisation conditions at 45°C in hybridization and washing steps. At 50°C no staining over the fungi was observed, whereas the background staining remained the same. Raising the temperature to 55°C reduced the background staining with both sense and antisense probes significantly and equally.

Based upon the cytological investigations using complementary staining procedures it is concluded that *Gracilariopsis lemaneiformis* is fungus infected. The infections are most pronounced in the lower parts of the algal tissue.

In sectioned Gracilariopsis lemaneiformis material in situ hybridization results clearly indicate that hybridization is restricted to areas where fungal infections are found-see Figure 4. The results indicate that  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase mRNA appears to be restricted to fungus infected areas in Gracilariopsis lemaneiformis. Based upon these observations we conclude that  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase activity is detected in fungally infected Gracilariopsis lemaneiformis.

25

15

44

# A.2. ENZYME PURIFICATION AND CHARACTERIZATION

Purification of  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase from fungal infected *Gracilariopsis lemaneiformis* material was performed as follows.

5

10

20

25

### A.2.1 Materials and Methods

The algae were harvested by filtration and washed with 0.9% NaCl. The cells were broken by homogenization followed by sonication on ice for 6x3 min in 50 mM citrate-NaOH pH 6.2 (Buffer A). Cell debris were removed by centrifugation at 25,000xg for 40 min. The supernatant obtained at this procedure was regarded as cell-free extract and was used for activity staining and Western blotting after separation on 8-25% gradient gels.

# 15 A.2.2 Separation by $\beta$ -cyclodextrin Sepharose gel

The cell-free extract was applied directly to a  $\beta$ -cyclodextrin Sepharose gel 4B clolumn (2.6 x 18 cm) pre equilibrated with Buffer A. The column was washed with 3 volumes of Buffer A and 2 volumes of Buffer A containing 1 M NaCl.  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase was eluted with 2 % dextrins in Buffer A. Active fractions were pooled and the buffer changed to 20 mM Bis-tris propane-HCl (pH 7.0, Buffer B).

Active fractions were applied onto a Mono Q HR 5/5 column pre-equilibrated with Buffer B. The fungal lyase was eluted with Buffer B in a linear gradient of 0.3 M NaCl.

The lyase preparation obtained after  $\beta$ -cyclodextrin Sepharose chromatography was alternatively concentrated to 150  $\mu$ l and applied on a Superose 12 column operated under FPLC conditions.

45

A.2.3 Assay for  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase activity and conditions for determination of substrate specificity, pH and temperature optimum

The reaction mixture for the assay of the  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase activity contained 10 mg ml<sup>-1</sup> amylopectin and 25 mM Mes-NaOH (pH 6.0). The reaction was carried out at 30°C for 30 min and stopped by the addition of 3,5-dinitrosalicylic acid reagent. Optical density at 550nm was measured after standing at room temperature for 10 min.

# 10 A.3. AMINO ACID SEQUENCING OF THE α-1,4-GLUCAN LYASE FROM FUNGUS INFECTED GRACILARIOPSIS LEMANEIFORMIS

### A.3.1 Amino acid sequencing of the lyases

5

30

The lyases were digested with either endoproteinase Arg-C from Clostridium histolyticum or endoproteinase Lys-C from Lysobacter enzymogenes, both sequencing grade purchased from Boehringer Mannheim, Germany. For digestion with endoproteinase Arg-C, freeze dried lyase (0.1 mg) was dissolved in 50 μl 10 M urea, 50 mM methylamine, 0.1 M Tris-HCl, pH 7.6. After overlay with N2 and addition of 10 μl of 50 mM DTT and 5 mM EDTA the protein was denatured and reduced for 10 min at 50°C under N2. Subsequently, 1 μg of endoproteinase Arg-C in 10 μl of 50 mM Tris-HCl, pH 8.0 was added, N2 was overlayed and the digestion was carried out for 6h at 37°C. For subsequent cysteine derivatization, 12.5 μl 100 mM iodoacetamide was added and the solution was incubated for 15 min at RT in the dark under N2.

For digestion with endoproteinase Lys-C, freeze dried lyase (0.1 mg) was dissolved in 50  $\mu$ l of 8 M urea, 0.4 M NH<sub>4</sub>HCO<sub>3</sub>, pH 8.4. After overlay with N<sub>2</sub> and addition of 5  $\mu$ l of 45 mM DTT, the protein was denatured and reduced for 15 min at 50°C under N<sub>2</sub>. After cooling to RT, 5  $\mu$ l of 100 mM iodoacetamide was added for the cysteines to be derivatized for 15 min at RT in the dark under N<sub>2</sub>.

46

Subsequently, 90  $\mu$ l of water and 5  $\mu$ g of endoproteinase Lys-C in 50  $\mu$ l of 50 mM tricine and 10 mM EDTA, pH 8.0, was added and the digestion was carried out for 24h at 37°C under N<sub>2</sub>.

The resulting peptides were separated by reversed phase HPLC on a VYDAC C18 column (0.46 x 15 cm; 10 μm; The Separations Group; California) using solvent A: 0.1% TFA in water and solvent B: 0.1% TFA in acetonitrile. Selected peptides were rechromatographed on a Develosil C18 column (0.46 x 10 cm; 3 μm; Dr. Ole Schou, Novo Nordisk, Denmark) using the same solvent system prior to sequencing on an Applied Biosystems 476A sequencer using pulsed-liquid fast cycles.

The amino acid sequence information from the enzyme derived from fungus infected *Gracilariopsis lemaneiformis* is shown below, in particular SEQ. ID. No. 1. and SEQ. ID. No. 2.

15

### SEO. I.D. No. 1 has:

Number of residues: 1088.

Amino acid composition (including the signal sequence)

------20 61 Ala 78 Thr 15 Cys 19 His 34 Met 42 Gln 43 Ile 53 Phe 51 Arg 24 Trp 88 Asn 53 Glu 63 Leu 51 Pro 58 Tyr 79 Asp 100 Gly 37 Lys 62 Ser 77 Val

# 25 SEO. I.D. No. 2 has:

Number of residues: 1091.

Amino acid composition (including the signal sequence)

|    | =====  | =====   | =====  | ====           |        |
|----|--------|---------|--------|----------------|--------|
|    | 58 Ala | 16 Cys  | 14 His | 34 Met         | 68 Thr |
| 30 | 57 Arg | 40 Gln  | 44 Ile | 56 Phe         | 23 Trp |
|    | 84 Asn | 47 Glu  | 69 Leu | 51 Pro         | 61 Tyr |
|    | 81 Asp | 102 Gly | 50 Lys | 60 <b>Se</b> r | 76 Val |

47

#### A.3.2 N-TERMINAL ANALYSIS

Studies showed that the N-terminal sequence of native glucan lyase 1 was blocked. Deblocking was achieved by treating glucan lyase 1 blotted onto a PVDF membrane with anhydrous TFA for 30 min at 40°C essentially as described by LeGendre et al. (1993) [Purification of proteins and peptides by SDS-PAGE; In: Matsudaira, P. (ed.) A practical guide to protein and peptide purification for microsequencing, 2nd edition; Academic Press Inc., San Diego; pp. 74-101.]. The sequence obtained was TALSDKQTA, which matches the sequence (sequence position from 51 to 59 of SEQ. I.D. No.1) derived from the clone for glucan lyase 1 and indicates N-acetylthreonine as N-terminal residue of glucan lyase 1. Sequence position 1 to 50 of SEQ. I.D. No. 1 represents a signal sequence.

# A.4. DNA SEQUENCING OF GENES CODING FOR THE $\alpha$ -1.4-GLUCAN LYASE FROM FUNGUS INFECTED GRACILARIOPSIS LEMANEIFORMIS

### A.4.1 METHODS FOR MOLECULAR BIOLOGY

DNA was isolated as described by Saunders (1993) with the following modification: The polysaccharides were removed from the DNA by ELUTIP-d (Schleicher & Schuell) purification instead of gel purification. (Ref:Saunders, G.W. (1993). Gel purification of red algal genomic DNA: An inexpensive and rapid method for the isolation of PCR-friendly DNA. Journal of phycology 29(2): 251-254 and Schleicher & Schuell: ELUTIP-d. Rapid Method for Purification and Concentration of DNA.)

25

30

5

10

15

20

### A.4.2 PCR

The preparation of the relevant DNA molecule was done by use of the Gene Amp DNA Amplification Kit (Perkin Elmer Cetus, USA) and in accordance with the manufactures instructions except that the Taq polymerase was added later (see PCR cycles) and the temperature cycling was changed to the following:

48

### PCR cycles:

|    | no of cycles       | С                | time (mín.) |
|----|--------------------|------------------|-------------|
|    |                    | 98               | 5           |
| 5  |                    | 60               | 5           |
|    | addition of Taq po | lymerase and oil |             |
|    | 35                 | 94               | 1           |
|    |                    | 47               | 2           |
|    |                    | . 72             | 3           |
| 10 | 1                  | 72               | 20          |

### A.4.3 CLONING OF PCR FRAGMENTS

PCR fragments were cloned into pT7Blue (from Novagen) following the instructions of the supplier.

### A.4.4 DNA SEQUENCING

Double stranded DNA was sequenced essentially according to the dideoxy method of Sanger et al. (1979) using the Auto Read Sequencing Kit (Pharmacia) and the Pharmacia LKB A.L.F.DNA sequencer. (Ref: Sanger, F., Nicklen, S. and Coulson, A.R.(1979). DNA sequencing with chain-determinating inhibitors. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 74: 5463-5467.)

25 The sequences are shown as SEQ.I.D. No.s 1 and 2. In brief:

### SEQ. I.D. No. 3 has:

Total number of bases: 3267.

DNA sequence composition: 850 A; 761 C; 871 G; 785 T

30

### SEO. I.D. No. 4 has:

Total number of bases: 3276.

DNA sequence composition: 889 A; 702 C; 856 G; 829 T

### A.4.5 SCREENING OF THE LIBRARY

Screening of the Lambda Zap library obtained from Stratagene, was performed in accordance with the manufacturer's instructions except that the prehybridization and hybridization was performed in 2xSSC, 0.1% SDS, 10xDenhardt's and  $100\mu g/ml$  denatured salmon sperm DNA. To the hybridization solution a 32P-labeled denatured probe was added. Hybridization was performed over night at 55°C. The filters were washed twice in 2xSSC, 0.1% SDS and twice in 1xSSC, 0.1% SDS.

# 10 A.4.6 PROBE

5

15

25

30

The cloned PCR fragments were isolated from the pT7 blue vector by digestion with appropriate restriction enzymes. The fragments were seperated from the vector by agarose gel electrophoresis and the fragments were purified from the agarose by Agarase (Boehringer Mannheim). As the fragments were only 90-240 bp long the isolated fragments were exposed to a ligation reaction before labelling with 32P-dCTP using either Prime-It random primer kit (Stratagene) or Ready to Go DNA labelling kit (Pharmacia).

### 20 A.4.7 RESULTS

### A.4.7.1 Generation of PCR DNA fragments coding for $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase.

The amino acid sequences of three overlapping tryptic peptides from  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase were used to generate mixed oligonucleotides, which could be used as PCR primers (see the sequences given above).

In the first PCR amplification primers A/B (see above) were used as upstream primers and primer C (see above) was used as downstream primer. The size of the expected PCR product was 71 base pairs.

50

In the second PCR amplification primers A/B were used as upstream primers and E was used as downstream primer. The size of the expected PCR product was 161 base pairs.

In the third PCR amplification primers F1 (see above) and F2 (see above) were used as upstream primers and E was used as downstream primer. The size of the expected PCR product was 238 base pairs.

The PCR products were analysed on a 2% LMT agarose gel and fragments of the expected sizes were cut out from the gel and treated with Agarase (Boehringer Manheim) and cloned into the pT7blue Vector (Novagen) and sequenced.

The cloned fragments from the first and second PCR amplification coded for amino acids corresponding to the sequenced peptides (see above). The clone from the third amplification (see above) was only about 87% homologous to the sequenced peptides.

A.4.7.2 Screening of the genomic library with the cloned PCR fragments.

15

20

25

30

Screening of the library with the above-mentioned clones gave two clones. One clone contained the nucleotide sequence of SEQ I.D. No. 4 (gene 2). The other clone contained some of the sequence of SEQ I.D. No.3 (from base pair 1065 downwards) (gene 1).

The 5' end of SEQ. I.D. No. 3 (i.e. from base pair 1064 upwards) was obtained by the RACE (rapid amplification of cDNA ends) procedure (Michael, A.F., Michael, K.D. & Martin, G.R.(1988). Proc..Natl.Acad.Sci.USA 85:8998-99002.) using the 5' race system from Gibco BRL. Total RNA was isolated according to Collinge et al.(Collinge, D.B., Milligan D.E., Dow, J.M., Scofield, G.& Daniels, M.J.(1987). Plant Mol Biol 8: 405-414). The 5' race was done according to the protocol of the manufacturer, using 1µg of total RNA. The PCR product from the second ammplification was cloned into pT7blue vector from Novagen according to the protocol of the manufacturer. Three independent PCR clones were sequenced to

compensate for PCR errors.

5

30

An additional PCR was performed to supplement the clone just described with XbaI and NdeI restriction sites immediately in front of the ATG start codon using the following oligonucleotide as an upstream primer: GCTCTAGAGCATGTTTTCAACCCTTGCG

and a primer containing the complement sequence of bp 1573-1593 in sequence GL1 (i.e. SEQ. I.D. No. 3) was used as a downstream primer.

- The complete sequence for gene 1 (i.e. SEQ. I.D. No. 3) was generated by cloning the 3' end of the gene as a BamHI-HindIII fragment from the genomic clone into the pBluescript II KS+ vector from Stratagene and additionally cloning the PCR generated 5' end of the gene as a XbaI-BamHI fragment in front of the 3' end.
- Gene 2 was cloned as a HindIII blunt ended fragment into the EcoRV site of pBluescript II SK+ vector from Stratagene. A part of the 3' untranslated sequence was removed by a SacI digestion, followed by religation. HindIII and HpaI restriction sites were introduced immediately in front of the start ATG by digestion with HindIII and NarI and religation in the presence of the following annealed oligonucleotides

### AGCTTGTTAACATGTATCCAACCCTCACCTTCGTGG ACAATTGTACATAGGTTGGGAGTGGAAGCACCGC

No introns were found in the clones sequenced.

The clone 1 type (SEQ.ID.No.3) can be aligned with all ten peptide sequences (see Figure 8) showing 100% identity. Alignment of the two protein sequences encoded by the genes isolated from the fungal infected algae *Gracilariopsis lemaneiformis* shows about 78% identity, indicating that both genes are coding for a  $\alpha$ -1.4-glucan lyase.

52

# A.5. EXPRESSION OF THE GL GENE IN MICRO-ORGANISMS (E.G. ANALYSES OF PICHIA LYASE TRANSFORMANTS AND ASPERGILLUS LYASE TRANSFORMANTS)

The DNA sequence encoding the GL was introduced into microorganisms to produce an enzyme with high specific activity and in large quantities.

In this regard, gene 1 (i.e. SEQ. I.D. No. 3) was cloned as a NotI-HindIII blunt ended (using the DNA blunting kit from Amersham International) fragment into the *Pichia* expression vector pHIL-D2 (containing the AOX1 promoter) digested with EcoRI and blunt ended (using the DNA blunting kit from Amersham International) for expression in *Pichia pastoris* (according to the protocol stated in the *Pichia* Expression Kit supplied by Invitrogen).

In another embodiment, the gene 1 (i.e. SEQ. I.D. No. 3) was cloned as a Notl-HindIII blunt ended fragment (using the DNA blunting kit from Amersham International) into the Aspergillus expression vector pBARMTEI (containing the methyl tryptophan resistance promoter from Neuropera crassa) digested with Smal for expression in Aspergillus niger (Pall et al (1993) Fungal Genet Newslett. vol 40 pages 59-62). The protoplasts were prepared according to Daboussi et al (Curr Genet (1989) vol 15 pp 453-456) using lysing enzymes Sigma L-2773 and the lyticase Sigma L-8012. The transformation of the protoplasts was followed according to the protocol stated by Buxton et al (Gene (1985) vol 37 pp 207-214) except that for plating the transformed protoplasts the protocol laid out in Punt et al (Methods in Enzymology (1992) vol 216 pp 447 - 457) was followed but with the use of 0.6% osmotic stabilised top agarose.

The results showed that lyase activity was observed in the transformed *Pichia pastoris* and *Aspergillus niger*.

10

### **A.5.1 GENERAL METHODS**

Preparation of cell-free extracts.

The cells were harvested by centrifugation at 9000 rpm for 5 min and washed with 0.9% NaCl and resuspended in the breaking buffer (50mM K-phosphate, pH 7.5 containing 1mM of EDTA, and 5% glycerol). Cells were broken using glass beads and vortex treatment. The breaking buffer contained 1 mM PMSF (protease inhibitor). The lyase extract (supernatant) was obtained after centrifugation at 9000 rpm for 5 min followed by centrifugation at 20,000 xg for 5min.

Assay of lyase activity by alkaline 3,5-dinitrosalicylic acid reagent (DNS)

One volume of lyase extract was mixed with an equal volume of 4% amylopectin solution. The reaction mixture was then incubated at a controlled temperature and samples were removed at specified intervals and analyzed for AF.

The lyase activity was also analyzed using a radioactive method.

The reaction mixture contained 10  $\mu$ l <sup>14</sup>C-starch solution (1  $\mu$ Ci; Sigma Chemicals Co.) and 10  $\mu$ l of the lyase extract. The reaction mixture was left at 25°C overnight and was then analyzed in the usual TLC system. The radioactive AF produced was detected using an Instant Imager (Pachard Instrument Co., Inc., Meriden, CT).

# 25 Electrophoresis and Western blotting

15

30

SDS-PAGE was performed using 8-25% gradient gels and the PhastSystem (Pharmacia). Western blottings was also run on a Semidry transfer unit of the PhastSystem.

Primary antibodies raised against the lyase purified from the red seaweed collected at Qingdao (China) were used in a dilution of 1:100. Pig antirabbit IgG conjugated

54

to alkaline phosphatase (Dako A/S, Glostrup, Denmark) were used as secondary antibodies and used in a dilution of 1:1000.

# Part I, Analysis of the Pichia transformantscontaining the above mentioned construct

### Results:

Lyase activity was determined 5 days after induction (according to the manual) and
 proved the activity to be intracellular for all samples in the B series.

| Samples of B series: | 11 | 12 | 13 | 15 | 26 | 27  | 28  | 29  | 30  |
|----------------------|----|----|----|----|----|-----|-----|-----|-----|
| Specific activity:   |    |    |    |    |    | 253 | 199 | 198 | 150 |

15

5

\*Specific activity is defined as nmol AF released per min per mg protein in a reaction mixture containing 2% (w/v) of glycogen, 1% (w/v) glycerol in 10 mM potassium phosphate buffer (pH 7.5). The reaction temperature was 45°C; the reaction time was 60 min.

20

25

A time course of sample B27 is as follows. The data are also presented in Figure 1.

| Time (min) 0 | 10 | 20 | 30 | 40  | 50  | 60  |
|--------------|----|----|----|-----|-----|-----|
| Spec. act. 0 |    |    |    | 147 | 179 | 253 |

Assay conditions were as above except that the time was varied.

2. Western-blotting analysis.

30

The CFE of all samples showed bands with a molecular weight corresponding to the native lyase.

55 MC-Lyase expressed intracellularly in Pichia pastoris . Names of culture Specific activity\* 5 A18 10 A20 .32 -----10 A21 8 A22 8 A24 6

Part II, The Aspergilus transformants

### Results

20

30

15

- I. Lyase activity was determined after 5 days incubation(minimal medium containing 0.2% casein enzymatic hydrolysate analysis by the alkaline 3,5-dinitrosalicylic acid reagent
- 25 1). Lyase activity analysis of the culture medium

Among 35 cultures grown with 0.2% amylopectin included in the culture medium, AF was only detectable in two cultures. The culture medium of 5.4+ and 5.9+ contained 0.13 g AF/liter and 0.44 g/liter, respectively. The result indicated that active lyase had been secreted from the cells. Lyase activity was also measurable in the cell-free extract.

| 2). | Lyase | activity | anal | ysis | in | cell- | -free | extracts |  |
|-----|-------|----------|------|------|----|-------|-------|----------|--|
|-----|-------|----------|------|------|----|-------|-------|----------|--|

| ~  | Name of the culture | Specific activity*                      |
|----|---------------------|---|
| 5  | 5.4+                | 51                                      |
|    | 5.9+                | . 148                                   |
| 10 | 5.13                | 99                                      |
|    | 5.15                | 25                                      |
|    | 5.19                | 37                                      |
| 15 |                     | *************************************** |

\*The specific activity was defined as nmol of AF produced per min per mg protein at 25°C. + indicates that 0.2% amylopectin was added.

The results show that Gene 1 of GL was expressed intracellular in A. niger.

20

25

Experiments with transformed E.coli (using cloning vectors pQE30 from the Qia express vector kit from Qiagen) showed expression of enzyme that was recognised by anti-body to the enzyme purified from fungally infected *Gracilariopsis lemaneiformis*.

57

### **B.** SOURCE = FUNGUS

# B.1. ENZYME PURIFICATION AND CHARACTERIZATION OF THE $\alpha$ -1,4-GLUCAN LYASE FROM THE FUNGUS MORCHELLA COSTATA

5

10

15

#### B.1.1 Materials and Methods

The fungus Morchella costata was obtained from American Type Culture Collection (ATCC). The fungus was grown at 25°C on a shaker using the culture medium recommended by ATCC. The mycelia were harvested by filtration and washed with 0.9% NaCl.

The fungal cells were broken by homogenization followed by sonication on ice for 6x3 min in 50 mM citrate-NaOH pH 6.2 (Buffer A). Cell debris were removed by centrifugation at 25,000xg for 40 min. The supernatant obtained at this procedure was regarded as cell-free extract and was used for activity staining and Western blotting after separation on 8-25% gradient gels.

### B.1.2 Separation by $\beta$ -cyclodextrin Sepharose gel

20

The cell-free extract was applied directly to a  $\beta$ -cyclodextrin Sepharose gel 4B clolumn (2.6 x 18 cm) pre equilibrated with Buffer A. The column was washed with 3 volumes of Buffer A and 2 volumes of Buffer A containing 1 M NaCl.  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase was eluted with 2 % dextrins in Buffer A. Active fractions were pooled and the buffer changed to 20 mM Bis-tris propane-HCl (pH 7.0, Buffer B).

25

30

Active fractions were applied onto a Mono Q HR 5/5 column pre-equilibrated with Buffer B. The fungal lyase was eluted with Buffer B in a linear gradient of 0.3 M NaCl. The lyase preparation obtained after  $\beta$ -cyclodextrin Sepharose chromatography was alternatively concentrated to 150  $\mu$ l and applied on a Superose 12 column operated under FPLC conditions.

WO 95/10616

5

10

25

B.1.3 Assay for  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase activity and conditions for determination of substrate specificity, pH and temperature optimum

The reaction mixture for the assay of the  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase activity contained 10 mg ml<sup>-1</sup> amylopectin and 25 mM Mes-NaOH (pH 6.0).

The reaction was carried out at 30 °C for 30 min and stopped by the addition of 3,5-dinitrosalicylic acid reagent. Optical density at 550nm was measured after standing at room temperature for 10 min. 10 mM EDTA was added to the assay mixture when cell-free extracts were used.

The substrate amylopectin in the assay mixture may be replaced with other substrates and the reaction temperature may vary as specified in the text.

In the pH optimum investigations, the reaction mixture contained amylopection or maltotetraose 10 mg ml<sup>-1</sup> in a 40 mM buffer. The buffers used were glycine-NaOH (pH 2.0-3.5), HoAc-NaoAc (pH 3.5-5.5), Mes-NaOH (pH 5.5-6.7), Mops-NaOH (6.0-8.0) and bicine-NaOH (7.6-9.0). The reactions were carried out at 30°C for 30 min. The reaction conditions in the temperature optimum investigations was the same as above except that the buffer Mops-NaOH (pH 6.0) was used in all experiments. The reaction temperature was varied as indicated in the text.

SDS-PAGE, Native-PAGE and isoelectrofocusing were performed on PhastSystem (Pharmacia, Sweden) using 8-25% gradient gels and gels with a pH gradient of 3-9, respectively. Following electrophoresis, the gels were stained by silver staining according to the procedures recommended by the manufacturer (Pharmacia). The glycoproteins were stained by PAS adapted to the PhastSystem. For activity staining, the electrophoresis was performed under native conditions at 6°C.

Following the electrophoresis, the gel was incubated in the presence of 1% soluble starch at 30°C overnight. Activity band of the fungal lyase was revealed by staining with I<sub>2</sub>/KI solution.

59

### **B.1.4** Results

B.1.4.1 Purification, molecular mass and isoelectric point of the  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase

5 The fungal lyase was found to adsorb on columns packed with  $\beta$ -cyclodextrin Sepharose, starches and Red Sepharose. Columns packed with  $\beta$ -cyclodextrin Sepharose 4B gel and starches were used for purification purposes.

The lyase preparation obtained by this step contained only minor contaminating proteins having a molecular mass higher than the fungal lyase. The impurity was either removed by ion exchange chromatography on Mono Q HR 5/5 or more efficiently by gel filtration on Superose 12.

The purified enzyme appeared colourless and showed no absorbance in the visible light region. The molecular mass was determined to 110 kDa as estimated on SDS-PAGE.

The purified fungal lyase showed a isoelectric point of pI 5.4 determined by isoelectric focusing on gels with a pH gradient of 3 to 9. In the native electrophoresis gels, the enzyme appeared as one single band. This band showed starch-degrading activity as detected by activity staining. Depending the age of the culture from which the enzyme is extracted, the enzyme on the native and isoelectric focusing gels showed either as a sharp band or a more diffused band with the same migration rate and pI.

25

20

10

15

B.1.4.2 The pH and temperature optimum of the fungal lyase catalayzed reaction

The pH optimum pH range for the fungal lyase catalyzed reaction was found to be between pH 5 and pH 7.

5

10

20

25

30

### B.1.4.3 Substrate specificity

The purified fungal lyase degraded maltosaccharides from maltose to maltoheptaose. However, the degradation rates varied. The highest activity achieved was with maltotetraose (activity as 100%), followed by maltohexaose (97%), maltoheptaose (76%), maltotriose (56%) and the lowest activity was observed with maltose (2%).

Amylopectin, amylose and glycogen were also degraded by the fungal lyase (% will be determined). The fungal lyase was an exo-lyase, not a endolyase as it degraded p-nitrophenyl  $\alpha$ -D-maltoheptaose but failed to degrade reducing end blocked p-nitrophenyl  $\alpha$ -D-maltoheptaose.

### **B.1.5** Morchella Vulgaris

The protocols for the enzyme purification and charaterisation of alpha 1,4-glucal lyase obtained from *Morchella Vulgaris* were the same as those above for *Morchella Costata* (with similar results).

# B.2. AMINO ACID SEQUENCING OF THE α-1.4-GLUCAN LYASE FROM FUNGUS

### B.2.1 Amino acid sequencing of the lyases

The lyases were digested with either endoproteinase Arg-C from Clostridium histolyticum or endoproteinase Lys-C from Lysobacter enzymogenes, both sequencing grade purchased from Boehringer Mannheim, Germany. For digestion with endoproteinase Arg-C, freezedried lyase (0.1 mg) was dissolved in 50  $\mu$ l 10 M urea, 50 mM methylamine, 0.1 M Tris-HCl, pH 7.6. After overlay with N<sub>2</sub> and addition of 10  $\mu$ l of 50 mM DTT and 5 mM EDTA the protein was denatured and reduced for 10 min at 50°C under N<sub>2</sub>. Subsequently, 1  $\mu$ g of endoproteinase Arg-C in 10  $\mu$ l of 50 mM Tris-HCl, pH 8.0 was added, N<sub>2</sub> was overlayed and the digestion was carried out for 6h at 37°C.

61

For subsequent cysteine derivatization, 12.5  $\mu$ l 100 mM iodoacetamide was added and the solution was incubated for 15 min at RT in the dark under N<sub>2</sub>.

For digestion with endoproteinase Lys-C, freeze dried lyase (0.1 mg) was dissolved in 50  $\mu$ l of 8 M urea, 0.4 M NH<sub>4</sub>HCO<sub>3</sub>, pH 8.4. After overlay with N<sub>2</sub> and addition of 5  $\mu$ l of 45 mM DTT, the protein was denatured and reduced for 15 min at 50°C under N<sub>2</sub>. After cooling to RT, 5  $\mu$ l of 100 mM iodoacetamide was added for the cysteines to be derivatized for 15 min at RT in the dark under N<sub>2</sub>. Subsequently, 90  $\mu$ l of water and 5  $\mu$ g of endoproteinase Lys-C in 50  $\mu$ l of 50 mM tricine and 10 mM EDTA, pH 8.0, was added and the digestion was carried out for 24h at 37°C under N<sub>2</sub>.

The resulting peptides were separated by reversed phase HPLC on a VYDAC C18 column (0.46 x 15 cm; 10  $\mu$ m; The Separations Group; California) using solvent A: 0.1% TFA in water and solvent B: 0.1% TFA in acetonitrile. Selected peptides were rechromatographed on a Develosil C18 column (0.46 x 10 cm; 3  $\mu$ m; Dr. Ole Schou, Novo Nordisk, Denmark) using the same solvent system prior to sequencing on an Applied Biosystems 476A sequencer using pulsed-liquid fast cycles.

The amino acid sequence information from the enzyme derived from the fungus Morchella costata is shown Fig. 17.

The amino acid sequence information from the enzyme derived from the fungus *Morchella vulgaris* is shown Fig. 18.

25

5

10

15

# B.3. DNA SEQUENCING OF GENES CODING FOR THE $\alpha$ -1,4-GLUCAN LYASE FROM FUNGUS

### **B.3.1 METHODS FOR MOLECULAR BIOLOGY**

30

DNA was isolated as described by Dellaporte et al (1983 - Plant Mol Biol Rep vol 1 pp19-21).

62

### **B.3.2 PCR**

The preparation of the relevant DNA molecule was done by use of the Gene Amp DNA Amplification Kit (Perkin Elmer Cetus, USA) and in accordance with the manufactures instructions except that the Taq polymerase was added later (see PCR cycles) and the temperature cycling was changed to the following:

### PCR cycles:

|    | no of cycles        | С               | time (min.) |
|----|---------------------|-----------------|-------------|
| 10 |                     |                 |             |
|    | 1                   | 98              | 5           |
|    |                     | 60              | 5           |
|    | addition of Taq pol | ymerase and oil |             |
|    | 35                  | 94              | 1           |
| 15 |                     | 47              | 2           |
|    |                     | 72              | 3           |
|    | 1                   | 72              | 20          |

### **B.3.3 CLONING OF PCR FRAGMENTS**

20

5

PCR fragments were cloned into pT7Blue (from Novagen) following the instructions of the supplier.

### **B.3.4 DNA SEQUENCING**

25

30

Double stranded DNA was sequenced essentially according to the dideoxy method of Sanger et al. (1979) using the Auto Read Sequencing Kit (Pharmacia) and the Pharmacia LKB A.L.F.DNA sequencer. (Ref: Sanger, F., Nicklen, S. and Coulson, A.R.(1979). DNA sequencing with chain-determinating inhibitors. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 74: 5463-5467.)

63

# **B.3.5 SCREENING OF THE LIBRARIES**

Screening of the Lambda Zap libraries obtained from Stratagene, was performed in accordance with the manufacturer's instructions except that the prehybridization and hybridization was performed in 2xSSC, 0.1% SDS, 10xDenhardt's and  $100\mu g/ml$  denatured salmon sperm DNA.

To the hybridization solution a 32P-labeled denatured probe was added. Hybridization was performed over night at 55°C. The filters were washed twice in 2xSSC, 0.1% SDS and twice in 1xSSC, 0.1% SDS.

### B.3.6 PROBE

The cloned PCR fragments were isolated from the pT7 blue vector by digestion with appropriate restriction enzymes. The fragments were seperated from the vector by agarose gel electrophoresis and the fragments were purified from the agarose by Agarase (Boehringer Mannheim). As the fragments were only 90-240 bp long the isolated fragments were exposed to a ligation reaction before labelling with 32P-dCTP using either Prime-It random primer kit (Stratagene) or Ready to Go DNA labelling kit (Pharmacia).

### **B.3.7 RESULTS**

B.3.7.1 Generation of PCR DNA fragments coding for  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase.

25

20

5

10

15

The amino acid sequences (shown below) of three overlapping tryptic peptides from  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase were used to generate mixed oligonucleotides, which could be used as PCR primers for amplification of DNA isolated from both MC and MV.

WO 95/10616

Lys Asn Leu His Pro Gln His Lys Met Leu Lys Asp Thr Val Leu Asp Ile Val Lys Pro Gly His Gly Glu Tyr Val Gly Trp Gly Glu Met Gly Gly Ile Gln Phe Met Lys Glu Pro Thr Phe Met Asn Tyr Phe Asn Phe Asp Asn Met Gln Tyr Gln Gln Val Tyr Ala Gln Gly Ala Leu Asp Ser Arg Glu Pro Leu Tyr His Ser Asp Pro Phe Tyr

5

In the first PCR amplification primers A1/A2 (see below) were used as upstream primers and primers B1/B2 (see below) were used as downstream primer.

Primer A1: CA(GA)CA(CT)AA(GA)ATGCT(GATC)AA(GA)GA(CT)AC

Primer A2: CA(GA)CA(CT)AA(GA)ATGTT(GA)AA(GA)GA(CT)AC

Primer B1: TA(GA)AA(GATC)GG(GA)TC(GA)CT(GA)TG(GA)TA

Primer B2: TA(GA)AA(GATC)GG(GA)TC(GATC)GA(GA)TG(GA)TA

15

10

The PCR products were analysed on a 2% LMT agarose gel and fragments of the expected sizes were cut out from the gel and treated with Agarase (Boehringer Manheim) and cloned into the pT7blue Vector (Novagen) and sequenced.

The cloned fragments from the PCR amplification coded for amino acids corresponding to the sequenced peptides (see above) and in each case in addition to two intron sequences. For MC the PCR amplified DNA sequence corresponds to the sequence shown as from position 1202 to position 1522 with reference to Figure 14. For MV the PCR amplified DNA sequence corresponds to the sequence shown as from position 1218 to position 1535 with reference to Figure 15.

25

20

B.3.7.2 Screening of the genomic libraries with the cloned PCR fragments.

Screening of the libraries with the above-mentioned clone gave two clones for each source. For MC the two clones were combined to form the sequence shown in Figure 14 (see below). For MV the two clones could be combined to form the sequence shown in Figure 15 in the manner described above.

30

65

An additional PCR was performed to supplement the MC clone with PstI, PvuII, AscI and NcoI restriction sites immediately in front of the ATG start codon using the following oligonucleotide as an upstream primer:

### AAACTGCAGCTGGCGCCCATGGCAGGATTTTCTGAT

and a primer containing the complement sequence of bp 1297-1318 in Figure 4 was used as a downstream primer.

The complete sequence for MC was generated by cloning the 5' end of the gene as a BglII-EcoRI fragment from one of the genomic clone (first clone) into the BamHI-EcoRI sites of pBluescript II KS+ vector from Stratagene. The 3' end of the gene was then cloned into the modified pBluescript II KS+ vector by ligating an NspV (blunt ended, using the DNA blunting kit from Amersham International)-EcoRI fragment from the other genomic clone (second clone) after the modified pBluescript II KS+ vector had been digested with EcoRI and EcoRV. Then the intermediate part of the gene was cloned in to the further modified pBluescript II KS+ vector as an EcoRI fragment from the first clone by ligating that fragment into the further modified pBluescript II KS+ vector digested with EcoRI.

### **B.4. EXPRESSION OF THE GL GENE IN MICRO-ORGANISMS**

20

25

10

15

The DNA sequence encoding the GL can be introduced into microorganisms to produce the enzyme with high specific activity and in large quantities.

In this regard, the MC gene (Figure 14) was cloned as a Xbal-XhoI blunt ended (using the DNA blunting kit from Amersham International) fragment into the *Pichia* expression vector pHIL-D2 (containing the AOX1 promoter) digested with EcoRI and blunt ended (using the DNA blunting kit from Amersham International) for expression in *Pichia pastoris* (according to the protocol stated in the *Pichia* Expression Kit supplied by Invitrogen).

66

In another embodiment, the MC gene 1 (same as Figure 14 except that it was modified by PCR to introduce restriction sites as described above) was cloned as a PvuII-XhoI blunt ended fragment (using the DNA blunting kit from Amersham International) into the Aspergillus expression vector pBARMTE1 (containing the methyl tryptophan resistance promoter from *Neuropera crassa*) digested with SmaI for expression in *Aspergillus niger* (Pall et al (1993) Fungal Genet Newslett. vol 40 pages 59-62). The protoplasts were prepared according to Daboussi et al (Curr Genet (1989) vol 15 pp 453-456) using lysing enzymes Sigma L-2773 and the lyticase Sigma L-8012. The transformation of the protoplasts was followed according to the protocol stated by Buxton et al (Gene (1985) vol 37 pp 207-214) except that for plating the transformed protoplasts the protocol laid out in Punt et al (Methods in Enzymology (1992) vol 216 pp 447 - 457) was followed but with the use of 0.6% osmotic stabilised top agarose.

The results showed that lyase activity was observed in the transformed *Pichia pastoris* and *Aspergillus niger*.

# ANALYSES OF PICHIA LYASE TRANSFORMANTS AND ASPERGILLUS LYASE TRANSFORMANTS

20

5

10

### **GENERAL METHODS**

Preparation of cell-free extracts.

The cells were harvested by centrifugation at 9000 rpm for 5 min and washed with 0.9% NaCl and resuspended in the breaking buffer (50mM K-phosphate, pH 7.5 containing 1mM of EDTA, and 5% glycerol). Cells were broken using glass beads and vortex treatment. The breaking buffer contained 1 mM PMSF (protease inhibitor). The lyase extract (supernatant) was obtained after centrifugation at 9000 rpm for 5 min followed by centrifugation at 20,000 xg for 5min.

Assay of lyase activity by alkaline 3,5-dinitrosalicylic acid reagent (DNS)

One volume of lyase extract was mixed with an equal volume of 4% amylopectin solution. The reaction mixture was then incubated at a controlled temperature and samples were removed at specified intervals and analyzed for AF.

The lyase activity was also analyzed using a radioactive method.

The reaction mixture contained 10  $\mu$ l <sup>14</sup>C-starch solution (1  $\mu$ Ci; Sigma Chemicals Co.) and 10  $\mu$ l of the lyase extract. The reaction mixture was left at 25°C overnight and was then analyzed in the usual TLC system. The radioactive AF produced was detected using an Instant Imager (Pachard Instrument Co., Inc., Meriden, CT).

### Electrophoresis and Western blotting

15

20

5

10

SDS-PAGE was performed using 8-25% gradient gels and the PhastSystem (Pharmacia). Western blottings was also run on a Semidry transfer unit of the PhastSystem. Primary antibodies raised against the lyase purified from the red seaweed collected at Qingdao (China) were used in a dilution of 1:100. Pig antirabbit IgG conjugated to alkaline phosphatase (Dako A/S, Glostrup, Denmark) were used as secondary antibodies and used in a dilution of 1:1000.

Part I, Analysis of the Pichia transformantscontaining the above mentioned construct 5 MC-Lyase expressed intracellularly in Pichia pastoris Names of culture Specific activity\* 10 A18 10 A20 32 15 A21 8 A22 8 A24 6 20

\*The specific activity was defined as nmol of AF produced per min per mg protein at 25°C.

### Part II, The Aspergilus transformants

### Results

I. Lyase activity was determined after 5 days incubation(minimal medium containing 0.2% casein enzymatic hydrolysate analysis by the alkaline 3,5-dinitrosalicylic acid reagent

| 10 | Lyase activity analysis in cell-free extracts |                    |  |  |  |
|----|---|--------------------|--|--|--|
|    | Name of the culture                           | Specific activity* |  |  |  |
|    | 8.13  | 11                 |  |  |  |
| 15 | 8.16  | 538                |  |  |  |
|    | 8.19  | 37                 |  |  |  |
|    |   |                    |  |  |  |

\*The specific activity was defined as nmol of AF produced per min per mg protein at 25°C.

The results show that the MC-lyase was expressed intracellular in A. niger.

II. Lyase activity test by radioactive method

25

30

The cell-free extracts of the following cultures contained <sup>14</sup>C labelled AF

The TLC of the degradation products of the  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase reaction using <sup>14</sup>C-starch as substrate are shown in Figure 20. The reaction mixture was applied on the TLC. The lane number corresponds to the name of the culture: 1, 512; 2, 513; 3, 514; 4, 515; 5, 516; 6, 517; 7, 518; 8, 519; 9, 520. The fast moving spots are AF.

70

### C. SOURCE = ALGAE ALONE

The protocols for the enzyme purification and charaterisation of alpha 1,4-glucal lyase obtained from *Gracilarioposis lemaneiformis* (as obtained from Santa Cruz) were essentially the same as those described above for, for example, *Morchella Costata* (with similar results).

1. Characterization of  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase from the parasite-free red seaweed Gracilariopsis lemaneiformis collected in California.

10

5

The amino acid composition of the lyase is given in the following table.

|    | Amino acid residues | mol % of each residu |
|----|---------------------|----------------------|
|    | Asx                 | 15.42                |
| 15 | Thr                 | 5.24                 |
|    | Ser                 | 6.85                 |
|    | Glx                 | 9.46                 |
|    | Pro                 | 5.46                 |
|    | Gly                 | 9.08                 |
| 20 | Ala                 | 5.38                 |
|    | 1/2Cys              | 1.57                 |
|    | Val                 | 6.60                 |
|    | Met                 | 2.90                 |
|    | Ile                 | 3.66                 |
| 25 | Leu                 | 6.00                 |
|    | Tyr                 | 6.00                 |
|    | Phe                 | 4.37                 |
|    | His                 | 1.65                 |
|    | Lys                 | 4.44                 |
| 30 | Arg                 | 4.17                 |
|    | Ттр                 | 1.75                 |
|    | Total:              | 100.00               |

71

#### 2. SEQUENCE ANALYSIS

Comparison of the peptide sequences from the Californian algae with the amino acid sequence from the fungally infected algae from China showed a high degree of homology (78 to 80% identity between the amino acid sequence generated from the PCR fragments and the corresponding sequences in the GL obtained from the algae from China) between the two protein sequences.

Three Oligonucleotides was generated from these two sequences from the Californian algae to generate a PCR fragment of app. 970 bp.

Primer 1: ATGAC(GATC)AA(CT)TA(CT)AA(CT)TA(CT)GA(CT)AA

Primer 2: (AG)TG(GATC)GGCATCAT(GATC)GC(GATC)GG(GATC)AC

Primer 3: GTCAT(GA)TC(CT)TGCCA(GATC)AC(GA)AA(GA)TC

15·

20

5

Primer 1 was used as the upstream primer and primer 2 was used as the downstream primer in the first PCR amplification. In the second PCR amplification primer 1 was used as the upstream primer and primer 3 was used as the downstream primer. A PCR fragment of the expected size was generated and cloned into the pT7blue vector from Novagen. Three independent plasmids containing a PCR fragment were sequenced and it was seen that these three cloned PCR fragments contained the codons for peptide sequences originating from three different proteins. This indicates that there are at least three different genes coding for  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase in the Californian algae.

25

3. The substrate concentration at which half of the maximal velocity rate was reached is 3.76 mg/ml for amylopectin and 3.37 mg/ml for glycogen.

|    | 4. The degradation rates of the lyase on various substrates are given below. |                    |   |  |  |  |
|----|--|--------------------|---|--|--|--|
|    | Substrate  | AF released (nmol) |   |  |  |  |
| 5  | Maltose  | 657                |   |  |  |  |
|    | Maltotriose  | 654                |   |  |  |  |
| 10 | Maltotetraose  | 670                |   |  |  |  |
| 10 | Maltopentaose  | 674                |   |  |  |  |
|    | Maltohexaose   | 826                |   |  |  |  |
| 15 | Maltoheptaose  | 865                |   |  |  |  |
|    | Dextrin 20   | 775                |   |  |  |  |
| 20 | Dextrin 15   | 775                |   |  |  |  |
| 20 | Dextrin 10   | 844                |   |  |  |  |
|    | Amylopectin  | 732                |   |  |  |  |
| 25 | Glycogen   | 592                |   |  |  |  |
|    |  |                    | - |  |  |  |

Reaction conditions: The reaction mixture contained 10 mM of HOAc-NaOAc (pH 3.8). The substrate concentration was 10 mg/ml. The final volume was 100 ul after the addition of lyase and water. The reaction time was 40 min at 45°C.

73

The lyase was not able to degrade pullulan, nigeran tetrasaccharide, trehalose, isomaltose, glucose,  $\alpha$ -,  $\beta$ - and r-cyclodextrins. The lyase degraded panose and nigerose though at a slow rate.

- 5. The temperature optimum for the lyase was 48°C when amylopectin was used as substrate and 50°C when glycogen was used as substrate. At 50°C, the reactivity of glycogen was similar to that of amylopectin; below 50°C, amylopectin was a better substrate than glycogen.
- 6. The pH optimum range for the lyase was between pH 3.5 and pH 7.0; the optimal pH was 3.8. The buffers used in the pH tests were glycine-HCl (pH 2.2-3.6); NaOAc-HOAc (pH 3.5-5.5); Mes-NaOH (pH 5.5-6.7); Mops-NaOH (pH 6.0-8.0) and bicine-NaOH (pH 7.6-9.0). All buffers used were 40 mM.
- 7. At a final concentration of 2 mM, p-chloromercuribenzoic acid (PCMB) inhibited the lyase activity by 96%, indicating the -SH group(s) is essential for the enzymatic activity.

#### 7. FURTHER STUDIES

20

- 7.1 Effect of alcohols in increasing the activity and stability of the lyase purified from the fungal infected algae.
- 1-propanol, 2-propanol and 1-butanol were tested at the following concentrations (0%, 1%, 5% and 10%). The optimal concentration of 1-propanol was 5% which increased the AF yield by 34% after 6 days of incubation; the optimal concentration for 2-propanol was 1% which increased the AF yield by 20% after 10 days incubation; the optimal concentration for 1-butanol was 5% which increased the AF yield by 52% after 3-day incubation.

30

Ethanol was tested at the following concentrations (0, 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15%). The optimal concentration for 7 days incubation was 5% which increased the AF

74

yield by 12%. For 10 days incubation the optimal concentration was 3% which increased AF yield by 16%.

| the effect of 1-propand | ct of 1-propanol | of | effect | The |
|-------------------------|------------------|----|--------|-----|
|-------------------------|------------------|----|--------|-----|

|    | l-propanol |   | Re      | action tim | ne (days) |     |
|----|------------|---|---------|------------|-----------|-----|
|    | (v/v)      | 0 | 1       | 3          | 6         | 10  |
|    |            |   | AF yiel | ld (μmol)  |           |     |
| 10 | 0%         | 0 | 84      | 261        | 451       | 689 |
|    | 1%         | 0 | 80      | 280        | 530       | 803 |
|    | 5%         | 0 | 115     | 367        | 605       | 853 |
|    | 10%        | 0 | 107     | 307        | 456       | 583 |

15

7.2 Effect of different reaction media upon the production of AF by the lyase purified from the fungal infected algae and the fugnal lyase from M. costata and M. vulgaris.

## 2.1. The lyase from the fungal infected algae.

20

The results (see table below) indicate that the best reaction medium is 5 mM of HOAc-NaOAc (pH 3.9) (BACE for short) and containing mM concentrations of Na<sub>2</sub>-EDTA. The production of AF using either pure water or 0.85% NaCl as reaction medium decreased the yield. Inclusion of 0.85% of NaCl in BACE also decreased the AF yield.

|    | Reaction          | Reaction Time ( | days) |           |     |
|----|-------------------|-----------------|-------|-----------|-----|
|    | Media             |                 | ···   |           |     |
| 30 |                   | 0               | 1     | 3         | 8   |
|    |                   |                 | AF yi | eid (µmol | 1)  |
|    | BACE              | o               | 229   | 498       | 575 |
|    | Water             | o               | 46    | 128       | 217 |
|    | NaCl (0.85%)      | 0               | 123   | 239       | 249 |
| 35 | BACE+NaCl (0.85%) | 0               | 153   | 281       | 303 |
|    |                   |                 |       |           |     |

2.2. The following buffers: Mes-NaOH, Mops-NaOH, Hepes-NaOH, and Bicine-NaOH were the optimal reaction media for the lyase from *M. costata* and *-M. vulgaris*. In the HOAc-NaOAc buffer, the lyase was unstable and therefore use of this buffer system caused a decrease in AF yield.

5

# 7.3. The effect of endoamylases and debranching enzymes upon the AF production.

## 3.1. The effect of endoamylase

10

15

20

The starch used for AF production may first be liquified either by endoamylases, or by acid hydrolysis.

Endoamylase degraded starch is more suitable as substrate for the lyase as compared to native starch. Starch has a limited solubility at the temperature used for the lyase-catalyzed reaction. Treatment of starch with endoamylases led to increased glucose yied. It was found that a reducing matter of around 10-15% (on a dry mater basis) was most suitable as substrate for the lyase with respect to AF yield and further treatment with the endoamylase to a reducing matter of 19% was no longer suitable for the lyase.

#### 3.2. The effect of pullulanase and isoamylase

As seen from the results below, both the isoamylase and the pullulanase increased AF yield by up to 50% at pH 4.5 and 5.0. The reaction system consisted of the lyase from the fungal affected red algae with or without the addition of isoamylase or pullulanase (MegaZyme Ltd.). Amylopectin was used as substrate. The AF produced in the presence of only the lyase was expressed as 100%.

|    |                     | The pH of | the reaction medium | 1   |
|----|---------------------|-----------|---------------------|-----|
| r  | Enzymes added       | 3.5       | 4.5                 | 5.0 |
| 5  | Lyase only          | 100       | 100                 | 100 |
|    | Lyase + isoamylase  | 136       | . 152               | 150 |
| 10 | Lyase + pullulanase |           | 158                 | 155 |

## 4. The relative degrading rates of the fungal lyase towards various substrates

## 15 4.1. The lyase from M. costata.

The activity observed with maltotetraose is expressed as 100%.

|    | Substrate concentration | 2mg/ml | 4mg/ml 10mg/ml |
|----|-------------------------|--------|----------------|
|    | Maltose                 | 0.5    | 1.6 2.2        |
| 20 | Maltotriose             | 40.6   | 58.6 56.0      |
|    | Maltotetraose           | 100    | 100 100        |
|    | Maltopentaose           | 107.   | 1 100.1 99.7   |
|    | Maltohexaose            | 86.6   | 98.2 95.9      |
|    | Maltoheptaose           | 82.2   | 81.5 75.7      |
| 25 | Dextrin 10*             | **     | - 68.3         |
|    | Dextrin 15*             | -      | - 61.1         |
|    | Dextrin 20*             | -      | - 46.6         |
|    | Soluble Starch          | -      | - 92.9         |
|    | Amylopectin             | -      | - 106.5        |
| 30 | glycogen                | -      | - 128.5        |

<sup>\*</sup> the number indicates the contents of the reducing matter on a dry weight basis. \*\*, not determined.

77

# 4.2. The lyase from M. vulgaris lyase.

The activity observed for maltotetraose is treated as 100%. The final concentration of all substrates was 10 mg ml<sup>-1</sup>.

|    | Substrates     | Activity (%) |
|----|----------------|--------------|
| 10 | Maltose        | 10.1         |
| 10 | Maltotriose    | 49.8         |
|    | Maltotetraose  | 100.0        |
| 15 | Maltopentaose  | 79.3         |
|    | Maltohexaose   | 92.4         |
| 20 | Maltoheptaose  | 73.9         |
| 20 | Dextrin 10     | 62           |
|    | Dextrin 15     | 45           |
| 25 | Dextrin 20     | 37           |
|    | Soluble starch | 100.5        |
| 30 | Amylopectin    | 139.9        |
| 50 | Glycogen       | 183.3        |
|    |                |              |

25

The lyase from M. costata and M. vulgaris was unable to degrade the following sugars.

Trehalose, panose, nigerose, nigerotetraose, glucose, isomaltose, alpha-, beta and gama-cyclodextrins, pullulalans and non-reducing end blocked p-nitrophenyl  $\alpha$ -D-maltoheptaoside as there was no AF detectable on a TLC plates after these substrates had been incubated for 48 h with the fungal lyase.

## 7.5. pH and temperature optimum for the lyase catalyzed reaction.

| GL sources    | Optimal pH    | Optimal pH range | Optimal temperature |
|---------------|---------------|------------------|---------------------|
| M. costata    | 6.5           | 5.5-7.5          | 37 C; 40 C          |
| M. vulgaris   | 6.4           | 5.9-7.6          | 43 C; 48 C*         |
| Fungal infect | ed Gracilario | opsis            | •••••               |
| lemaneiformis | s 3.8         | 3.7-4.1          | 40 C; 45 C*         |

Parameters determined using glycogen as substrate; other parameters determined using amylopectin as substrate.

# 7.6. The stabilizing effect of glycogen on the lyase from the fungal infected Gracilariopsis lemaneiformis.

The results indicate that at higher temperatures the reaction rates were higher when glycogen was used as substrate instead of amylopectin.

| Reaction temperature |                 |                |                                  |  |
|----------------------|-----------------|----------------|----------------------------------|--|
| Substrates           | 25 C            | 30 C           | 45 C                             |  |
| Amylopectin          | 0.818           | 1.133*         | 1.171*                           |  |
| Glycogen             | 0.592*          | 0.904*         | 1.861*                           |  |
| The ratio of re      | lative reaction | on rates betwe | een Glycogen and Amylopectin (%) |  |
|                      | 72.4            | 79.8           | 158.9                            |  |

<sup>10 ,</sup> the relative reaction rates.

## 7.7. The molecular masses and pl values of the lyases

The molecular masses of the lyases from the fungal infected G. lemaneiformis, both forms of lyase from apparent fungal free G. lemaneiformis, from M. costata and M. vulgaris were estimated to 110,000 ± 10,000 daltons usind SDS-PAGE on a gradient gel (8-25%).

The pI of the lyase from the fungal infected G. lemaneiformis was around 3.9. For the lyase from M. vuglaris, the pl was around pH 4.6 and the pI for the lyase from M. costata was around 5.0. These values were obtained by isoelectric focusing on a gel with a pH gradient from 3 to 9.

The pI values deduced from the amino acid compositions are:

The lyase from the fungal infected G. lemaneiformis: 4.58 and for the lyase from M. costata: 6.30.

#### 7.8. Immunological test of the lyase by Western blotting.

The results showed that the antibodies to the algal lyase could recognize the fungal lyase both in cell-free extracts and in purified form, as revealed by Western blottings. The antibodies to the algal lyase purified form the algae collected from China also recognized the lyase from the algae collected from Sant Cruz, Califonia.

|    | •                                    | 80  |
|----|--------------------------------------|---|
|    |                                      | Reactivity with the antibodies against the GL from the fungal infected G. lemaneiformis |
| 5  | Fungal infected G. lemanei           | formis Strong   |
|    | G. lemaneiformis from Cal            | ifonia<br>Strong  |
| 10 | M. costata                           | medium  |
|    | M. vulgaris                          | medium  |
| 15 | ************************************ |   |

15

## 7.9. Reversible and Irreversible Inhibitors of the fungal lyase

## 9.1. The reversible inhibitors, Glucose and Maltose.

At a substrate concentration of 10mg/ml, the activity for the *M. costata* lyase decreased by 19.3 % in the presence of 0.1 M glucose when amylopectin was used as substrate; the activity was not affected when glycogen was used as substrate. In the presence of 0.1 M of maltose the activity decreased by 48.8 % and 73.4%, respectively for glycogen and amylopectin.

25

30

35

| Substrates          | Inhibitors |                   |
|---------------------|------------|-------------------|
| Concentrations      | Glucose    | Maltose           |
| Amylopectin 1% (2%) | 19.3%(7%)  | <br>73.4% (67.2%) |
|                     | 0.000 (-)  | 48.8% (49.7%)     |

It seems that the inhibition by 0.1 M glucose is competitive as increasing the substrate from 1% to 2% decreased the inhibition from 19.3 to 7%, whereas the inhibition by 0.1 M maltose is non-competitive as the increase of substrate did not significantly affect the inhibition degree.

For the M. vulgaris lyase, 0.1 M glucose and maltose did also inhibit the reaction when either amylopectin or glycogen was used as substrate.

| Substrates       | Glucose | Maltose |
|------------------|---------|---------|
| Amylopectin (1%) | 28%     | 80%     |
| Glycogen (1%)    | 5%      | 57%     |

10

15

5

## 9.2. The reversible inhibitor deoxyjirimycin

At a final substrate concentration of 2%, the activity was decreased to 10.4% for the algal lyase and the *M. costata* lyase in the presence of 25  $\mu$ M of deoxyjirimycin, using amylopectin as substrate. At 100  $\mu$ M, the activity of both lyases was completely lost.

#### 9.3. Irreversible Inhibitor: PCMB

Under the same assay conditions and in the presence of 2 mM PCMB, the activity decreased by 60% for the *M. costata* lyase and 98% for the lyase from the fungal infected red algae. This means that the fungal lyase was much less sensitive to heavy metal inhibition.

## 7.10. Examples of laboratory scale production of AF

25

30

## 10.1. Production of AF using dextrin as substrate

The reactor contained 1000 g dextrins (obtained by treatment of starch with Termamyl to a final reducing matter of 10 %) in a final volume of 4.6 liter (HOAC-NaOAC, pH 3.9, containing 5 mM Na<sub>2</sub>-EDTA). The reaction was initiated by adding 3 mg lyase purified from fungal infected algae. The reaction was performed at room temperature. At day 19, another batch of lyase (4 mg) was added.

Reaction time (days)

0 1 7 13 19 24 31

AF produced (grams)

0 18 116 195 264 500 668

## 10.2. Using <sup>14</sup>C-Starch for the production of <sup>14</sup>C-AF

10

15

20

25

5

The uniformly labelled  $^{14}$ C-starch (340  $\mu$ Ci obtained from Sigma) was vaccum-dried to remove the ethanol it contained and then dissolved in 2 ml water. The reaction was initiated by adding 20  $\mu$ l lyase purified from the fungal infected algae and 20  $\mu$ l pullulanase (MegaZyme Ltd.) The reaction was performed overnight at 30 °C. At the end of the reaction, the reaction mixture was filtered using a filter with a molecular mass cut off of 10,000 to remove the enzymes and unreacted starch molecules.

The filtrate was applied on a  $Ca_2$  carbohydrate column (Chrompack) using a Waters HPLC. Water was used as eluent. The flow rate was 0.5 ml/min. AF was efficiently separated from glucose and maltosaccharides. The pooled AF fractions were freezedried and totally 140  $\mu$ Ci <sup>14</sup>C-AF was obtained.

These findings relate to an even further aspect of the present invention, namely the use of a reagent that can increase the hydrophobicity of the reaction medium (preferably an alcohol) to increase the stability and activity of the lyase according to the present invention. This increased stability leads to a increased AF yield.

Other modifications of the present invention will be apparent to those skilled in the art without departing from the scope of the invention.

#### SEQUENCE LISTING

- (1) GENERAL INFORMATION:
  - (i) APPLICANT:
    - (A) NAME: DANISCO A/S
    - (B) STREET: LANGEBROGADE 1
    - (C) CITY: COPENHAGEN
    - (D) STATE: COPENHAGEN K
    - (E) COUNTRY: DENMARK
    - (F) POSTAL CODE (ZIP): DK-1001
  - (ii) TITLE OF INVENTION: USE OF AN ENZYME
  - (iii) NUMBER OF SEQUENCES: 39
  - (iv) COMPUTER READABLE FORM:
    - (A) MEDIUM TYPE: Floppy disk
    - (B) COMPUTER: IBM PC compatible
    - (C) OPERATING SYSTEM: PC-DOS/MS-DOS
    - (D) SOFTWARE: PatentIn Release #1.0, Version #1.25 (EPO)
  - (v) CURRENT APPLICATION DATA:
    APPLICATION NUMBER: WO PCT/EP94/03397
- (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 1:
  - (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
    - (A) LENGTH: 1088 amino acids
    - (B) TYPE: amino acid
    - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
  - (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein
  - (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 1:

Met Phe Ser Thr Leu Ala Phe Val Ala Pro Ser Ala Leu Gly Ala Ser 1 10 15

Thr Phe Val Gly Ala Glu Val Arg Ser Asn Val Arg Ile His Ser Ala

Phe Pro Ala Val His Thr Ala Thr Arg Lys Thr Asn Arg Leu Asn Val
45

Ser Met Thr Ala Leu Ser Asp Lys Gln Thr Ala Thr Ala Gly Ser Thr 50 55 60

Asp Asn Pro Asp Gly Ile Asp Tyr Lys Thr Tyr Asp Tyr Val Gly Val 65 70 75 80

Trp Gly Phe Ser Pro Leu Ser Asn Thr Asn Trp Phe Ala Ala Gly Ser 85 90 95

| Ser         | Thr                 | Pro        | Gly<br>100 | Gly        | He          | Thr         | Asp         | 1rp<br>105 | Thr        | Ala         | Thr        | Met         | Asn<br>110 | Val        | Asn        |
|-------------|---------------------|------------|------------|------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|------------|------------|-------------|------------|-------------|------------|------------|------------|
| Phe         | Asp                 | Arg<br>115 | I l.e      | Asp        | Asn         | Pro         | Ser<br>120  | Пe         | Thr        | Val         | Gln        | His<br>125  | Pro        | Val        | Gln        |
| Val         | G1n<br>130          | Val        | Thr        | Ser        | Tyr         | Asn<br>135  | Asn         | Asn        | Ser        | Tyr         | Arg<br>140 | Val         | Arg        | Phe        | Asn        |
| Pro<br>145  | Asp                 | Gly        | Pro        | Ile        | Arg<br>150  | Asp         | Val         | Thr        | Arg        | Gly<br>155  | Pro        | Ile         | Leu        | Lys        | Gln<br>160 |
| Gìn         | Leu                 | Asp        | Trp        | 11e<br>165 | Arg         | Thr         | Gln         | Glu        | Leu<br>170 | Ser         | Glu        | Gly         | Cys        | Asp<br>175 | Pro        |
| Gly         | Met                 | Thr        | Phe<br>180 | Thr        | Ser         | Glu         | Gly         | Phe<br>185 | Leu        | Thr         | Phe        | Glu         | Thr<br>190 | Lys        | Asp        |
| Leu         | Ser                 | Val<br>195 | He         | Ile        | Tyr         | Gly         | Asn<br>200  | Phe        | Lys        | Thr         | Arg        | Val<br>205  | Thr        | Arg        | Lys        |
| Ser         | Asp<br>210          | Gly        | Lys        | Val        | He          | Met<br>215  | Glu         | Asn        | Asp        | Glu         | Va1<br>220 | Gly         | Thr        | Ala        | Ser        |
| Ser<br>225  | Gly                 | Asn        | Lys        | Cys        | Arg<br>230  | Gly         | Leu         | Met        | Phe        | Val<br>235  | Asp        | Arg         | Leu        | Tyr        | G1y<br>240 |
| Asn         | Ala                 | Ile        | Ala        | Ser<br>245 | Val         | Asn         | Lys         | Asn        | Phe<br>250 | Arg         | Asn        | Asp         | Ala        | Va1<br>255 | Lys        |
| Gln         | Glu                 | Gly        | Phe<br>260 | Tyr        | Gly         | Ala         | Gly         | Glu<br>265 | Val        | Asn         | Cys        | Lys         | Tyr<br>270 | Gln        | Asp        |
| Thr         | Tyr                 | 11e<br>275 | Leu        | Glu        | Arg         | Thr         | G1.y<br>280 | Ile        | Ala        | Met         | Thr        | Asn<br>285  | Tyr        | Asn        | Tyr        |
| Asp         | Asn<br>2 <b>9</b> 0 | Leu        | Asn        | Tyr        | Asn         | Gl n<br>295 | Trp         | Asp        | Leu        | Arg         | Pro<br>300 | Pro         | His        | His        | Asp        |
| Gly<br>305  | Ala                 | Leu        | Asn        | Pro        | Asp<br>310  | Tyr         | Tyr         | Ile        | Pro        | Met<br>315  | Tyr        | Tyr         | Ala        | Ala        | Pro<br>320 |
| Trp         | Leu                 | He         | Val        | Asn<br>325 | Gly         | Cys         | Ala         | G1y        | Thr<br>330 | Ser         | Glu        | Gln         | Tyr        | Ser<br>335 | Tyr        |
| Gly         | Trp                 | Phe        | Met<br>340 | Asp        | Asn         | Val         | Ser         | Gln<br>345 | Ser        | Tyr         | Met        | Asn         | Thr<br>350 | Gly        | Asp        |
| Thr         | Thr                 | Trp<br>355 | Asn        | Ser        | Gly         | Gln         | G1u<br>360  | Asp        | Leu        | Ala         | Tyr        | Met<br>365  | Gly        | Ala        | Gln        |
| Tyr         | G1y<br>370          | Pro        | Phe        | Asp        | Gln         | His<br>375  | Phe         | Val        | Tyr        | Gly         | Ala<br>380 | G1 <i>y</i> | Gly        | Gly        | Met        |
| G1 u<br>385 | Суs                 | Val        | Val        | Thr        | A1 a<br>390 | Phe         | Ser         | Leu        | Leu        | Gl n<br>395 | Gly        | Lys         | Glu        | Phe        | G1u<br>400 |

| Asn                | Gln        | Val        | Leu         | Asn<br>405 | Lys               | Arg               | Ser        | Val        | Met<br>410         | Pro        | Pro         | Lys<br>·   | Tyr                | Val<br>415 | Phe        |
|--------------------|------------|------------|-------------|------------|-------------------|-------------------|------------|------------|--------------------|------------|-------------|------------|--------------------|------------|------------|
| Gly                | Phe        | Phe        | G1.n<br>420 | Gly        | Val               | Phe               | Gly        | Thr<br>425 | Ser                | Ser        | Leu         | Leu        | Arg<br>430         | Ala        | His        |
| Met                | Pro        | Ala<br>435 | Gly         | G1u        | Asn               | Asn               | Ile<br>440 | Ser        | Val                | Glu        | Glu         | Ile<br>445 | Val                | Glu        | Gly        |
| Tyr                | G1n<br>450 | Asn        | Asn         | Asn        | Phe               | Pro<br><b>455</b> | Phe        | Glu        | Gly                | Leu        | A1 a<br>460 | Val        | Asp                | Val        | Asp        |
| Met<br>465         | Gln        | Asp        | Asn         | Leu        | Arg<br>470        | Val               | Phe        | Thr        | Thr                | Lys<br>475 | Gly         | Glu        | Phe                | Trp        | Thr<br>480 |
| Ala                | Asn        | Arg        | Val         | Gly<br>485 | Thr               | Gly               | Gly        | Asp        | Pro<br><b>49</b> 0 | Asn        | Asn         | Arg        | Ser                | Val<br>495 | Phe        |
| Glu                | Trp        | Ala        | His<br>500  | Asp        | Lys               | Gly               | Leu        | Va1<br>505 | Cys                | Gln        | Thr         | Asn        | 11e<br>510         | Thr        | Cys        |
| Phe                | Leu        | Arg<br>515 | Asn         | Asp        | Asn               | Glu               | Gly<br>520 | Gln        | Asp                | Tyr        | Glu         | Va1<br>525 | Asn                | Gln        | Thr        |
| Leu                | Arg<br>530 | Glu        | Arg         | Gln        | Leu               | Tyr<br>535        | Thr        | Lys        | Asn                | Asp        | Ser<br>540  | Leu        | Thr                | Gly        | Thr        |
| Asp<br><b>54</b> 5 | Phe        | Gly        | Met         | Thr        | Asp<br><b>550</b> | Asp               | Gly        | Pro        | Ser                | Asp<br>555 | Ala         | Tyr        | Ile                | Gly        | His<br>560 |
| Leu                | Asp        | Tyr        | Gly         | Gly<br>565 | Gly               | Val               | Glu        | Cys        | Asp<br>570         | Ala        | Leu         | Phe        | Pro                | Asp<br>575 | Trp        |
| Gly                | Arg        | Pro        | Asp<br>580  | Val        | Ala               | G1u               | Trp        | Trp<br>585 | Gly                | Asn        | Asn         | Tyr        | Lys<br><b>59</b> 0 | Lys        | Leu        |
| Phe                | Ser        | 11e<br>595 | Gly         | Leu        | Asp               | Phe               | Val<br>600 | Trp        | Gln                | Asp        | Met         | Thr<br>605 | Val                | Pro        | Ala        |
| Met                | Met<br>610 | Pro        | His         | Lys        | Ile               | Gly<br>615        | Asp        | Asp        | He                 | Asn        | Val<br>620  | Lys        | Pro                | Asp        | Gly        |
| Asn<br>625         | Trp        | Pro        | Asn         | Ala        | Asp<br>630        | Asp               | Pro        | Ser        | Asn                | Gly<br>635 | Gln         | Tyr        | Asn                | Trp        | Lys<br>640 |
| Thr                | Tyr        | His        | Pro         | Gln<br>645 | Val               | Leu               | Val        | Thr        | Asp<br>650         | Met        | Arg         | Tyr        | Glu                | Asn<br>655 | His        |
|                    | Arg        |            | 660         |            |                   |                   |            | 665        |                    |            |             |            | 670                |            |            |
| Cys                | Glu        | Ser<br>675 | Thr         | Arg        | Lys               | Glu               | Gly<br>680 | Ile        | Val                | Glu        | Asn         | A1a<br>685 | Asp                | Thr        | Leu        |
| Thr                | Lys<br>690 | Phe        | Arg         | Arg        | Ser               | Tyr<br>695        | Ile        | Ile        | Ser                | Arģ        | Gly<br>700  | Gly        | Tyr                | Ile        | Gly        |

| Asn<br>705 | Gln               | His        | Phe        | Gly        | Gly<br>710          | Met        | Trp         | Val         | Gly        | Asp<br>715 | Asn                | Ser         | Thr        | Thr        | Ser<br>720 |
|------------|-------------------|------------|------------|------------|---------------------|------------|-------------|-------------|------------|------------|--------------------|-------------|------------|------------|------------|
| Asn        | Tyr               | He         | Gln        | Met<br>725 | Met                 | Ile        | Ala         | Asn         | Asn<br>730 | Ile        | Asn                | Met         | Asn        | Met<br>735 | Ser        |
| Cys        | Leu               | Pro        | Leu<br>740 | Val        | Gly                 | Ser        | Asp         | 11e<br>745  | Gly        | Gly        | Phe                | Thr         | Ser<br>750 | Tyr        | Asp        |
| Asn        | Glu               | Asn<br>755 | Gln        | Arg        | Thr                 | Pro        | Cys<br>760  | Thr         | Gly        | Asp        | Leu                | Met<br>765  | Val        | Arg        | Tyr        |
| Val        | Gln<br>770        | Ala        | Gly        | Cys        | Leu                 | Leu<br>775 | Pro         | Trp         | Phe        | Arg        | Asn<br><b>78</b> 0 | His         | Tyr        | Asp        | Arg        |
| Trp<br>785 | Ile               | Glu        | Ser        | Lys        | Asp<br>7 <b>9</b> 0 | His        | Gly         | Lys         | Asp        | Tyr<br>795 | Gln                | Glu         | Leu        | Tyr        | Met<br>800 |
| Tyr        | Pro               | Asn        | Glu        | Met<br>805 | Asp                 | Thr        | Leu         | Arg         | Lys<br>810 | Phe        | Val                | Glu         | Phe        | Arg<br>815 | Tyr        |
| Arg        | Trp               | Gln        | G1u<br>820 | Val        | Leu                 | Tyr        | Thr         | A1 a<br>825 | Met        | Tyr        | Gln                | Asn         | Ala<br>830 | Ala        | Phe        |
| Gly        | Lys               | Pro<br>835 | Ile        | Ile        | Lys                 | Ala        | A1a<br>840  | Ser         | Met        | Tyr        | Asn                | Asn<br>845  | Asp        | Ser        | Asn        |
| Val        | Arg<br><b>850</b> | Arg        | Ala        | Gln        | Asn                 | Asp<br>855 | His         | Phe         | Leu        | Leu        | G1 <i>y</i><br>860 | Gly         | His        | Asp        | Gly        |
| Tyr<br>865 | Arg               | Пе         | Leu        | Cys        | A1 a<br>870         | Pro        | Val         | Val         | Trp        | G1u<br>875 | Asn                | Ser         | Thr        | Glu        | Arg<br>880 |
| Glu        | Leu               | Tyr        | Leu        | Pro<br>885 | Val                 | Leu        | Thr         | Gln         | Trp<br>890 | Tyr        | Lys                | Phe         | Gly        | Pro<br>895 | Asp        |
| Phe        | Asp               | Thr        | Lys<br>900 | Pro        | Leu                 | Glu        | Gly         | A1 a<br>905 | Met        | Asn        | Gly                | Gly         | Asp<br>910 | Arg        | He         |
| Tyr        | Asn               | Tyr<br>915 | Pro        | Val        | Pro                 | Gln        | Ser<br>920  | Glu         | Ser        | Pro        | lle                | Phe<br>925  | Val        | Arg        | G1u        |
| Gly        | A1 a<br>930       | Пе         | Leu        | Pro        | Thr                 | Arg<br>935 | Tyr         | Thr         | Leu        | Asn        | G1 y<br>940        | Glu         | Asn        | Lys        | Ser        |
| Leu<br>945 | Asn               | Thr        | Tyr        | Thr        | Asp<br>950          | Glu        | Asp         | Pro         | Leu        | Val<br>955 | Phe                | Glu         | Val        | Phe        | Pro<br>960 |
| Leu        | Gly               | Asn        | Asn        | Arg<br>965 | Ala                 | Asp        | Gly         | Met         | Cys<br>970 | Tyr        | Leu                | Asp         | Asp        | Gly<br>975 | Gly        |
| Val        | Thr               | Thr        | Asn<br>980 | Ala        | Glu                 | Asp        | Asn         | Gly<br>985  | Lys        | Phe        | Ser                | Val         | Val<br>990 | Lys        | Val        |
| Ala        | Ala               | G1u<br>995 | Gln        | Asp        | Gly                 | Gly        | Thr<br>1000 |             | Thr        | Ile        | Thr                | Phe<br>1005 |            | Asn        | Asp        |

Cys Tyr Glu Tyr Val Phe Gly Gly Pro Phe Tyr Val Arg Val Arg Gly 1010 1015 1020

Ala Gln Ser Pro Ser Asn Ile His Val Ser Ser Gly Ala Gly Ser Gln 1025 1030 1035 1040

Asp Met Lys Val Ser Ser Ala Thr Ser Arg Ala Ala Leu Phe Asn Asp 1045 1050 1055

Gly Glu Asn Gly Asp Phe Trp Val Asp Gln Glu Thr Asp Ser Leu Trp 1060 1065 1070

Leu Lys Leu Pro Asn Val Val Leu Pro Asp Ala Val Ile Thr Ile Thr 1075 1080 1085

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 2:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
  - (A) LENGTH: 1091 amino acids
  - (B) TYPE: amino acid .
  - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
- (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein
- (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 2:

Met Tyr Pro Thr Leu Thr Phe Val Ala Pro Ser Ala Leu Gly Ala Arg
1 10 15

Thr Phe Thr Cys Val Gly Ile Phe Arg Ser His Ile Leu Ile His Ser 20 25 30

Val Val Pro Ala Val Arg Leu Ala Val Arg Lys Ser Asn Arg Leu Asn 35 40 45

Val Ser Met Ser Ala Leu Phe Asp Lys Pro Thr Ala Val Thr Gly Gly 50 60

Lys Asp Asn Pro Asp Asn Ile Asn Tyr Thr Thr Tyr Asp Tyr Val Pro 65 70 75 80

Val Trp Arg Phe Asp Pro Leu Ser Asn Thr Asn Trp Phe Ala Ala Gly 85 90 95

Ser Ser Thr Pro Gly Asp Ile Asp Asp Trp Thr Ala Thr Met Asn Val 100 105 110

Asn Phe Asp Arg Ile Asp Asn Pro Ser Phe Thr Leu Glu Lys Pro Val

Gln Val Gln Val Thr Ser Tyr Lys Asn Asn Cys Phe Arg Val Arg Phe 130 135 140

| Asn<br>145 | Pro        | Asp        | Gly        | Pro        | 11e<br>150         | Arg        | Asp        | Val        | Asp        | Arg<br>155 | Gly<br>·    | Pro        | Пe         | Leu        | G1n<br>160 |
|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|--------------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|-------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|
| Gln        | Gln        | Leu        | Asn        | Trp<br>165 | Ile                | Arg        | Lys        | Gln        | Glu<br>170 | Gln        | Ser         | Lys        | Gly        | Phe<br>175 | Asp        |
| Pro        | Lys        | Met        | Gly<br>180 | Phe        | Thr                | Lys        | G1 u       | Gly<br>185 | Phe        | Leu        | Lys         | Phe        | Glu<br>190 | Thr        | Lys        |
| Asp        | Leu        | Asn<br>195 | Val        | Ile        | Ile                | Tyr        | Gly<br>200 | Asn        | Phe        | Lys        | Thr         | Arg<br>205 | Val        | Thr        | Arg        |
| Lys        | Arg<br>210 | Asp        | Gly        | Lys        | Gly                | 11e<br>215 | Met        | G1 u       | Asn        | Asn        | G1 u<br>220 | Val        | Pro        | Ala        | Gly        |
| Ser<br>225 | Leu        | Gly        | Asn        | Lys        | Cys<br><b>23</b> 0 | Arg        | Gly        | Leu        | Met        | Phe<br>235 | Val         | Asp        | Arg        | Leu        | Tyr<br>240 |
| Gly        | Thr        | Ala        | Ile        | Ala<br>245 | Ser                | Val        | Asn        | Glu        | Asn<br>250 | Tyr        | Arg         | Asn        | Asp        | Pro<br>255 | Asp        |
| Arg        | Lys        | Glu        | Gly<br>260 | Phe        | Tyr                | Gly        | Ala        | Gly<br>265 | Glu        | Val        | Asn         | Cys        | G1u<br>270 | Phe        | Trp        |
| Asp        | Ser        | G1u<br>275 | Gln        | Asn        | Arg                | Asn        | Lys<br>280 | Tyr        | Ile        | Leu        | Glu         | Arg<br>285 | Thr        | Gly        | lle        |
| Ala        | Met<br>290 | Thr        | Asn        | Tyr        | Asn                | Tyr<br>295 | Asp        | Asn        | Tyr        | Asn        | Tyr<br>300  | Asn        | GIn        | Ser        | Asp        |
| Leu<br>305 | Ile        | Ala        | Pro        | Gly        | Tyr<br>310         | Pro        | Ser        | Asp        | Pro        | Asn<br>315 | Phe         | Tyr        | Ile        | Pro        | Met<br>320 |
| Tyr        | Phe        | Ala        | Ala        | Pro<br>325 | Trp                | Vai        | Val        | Val        | Lys<br>330 | Gly        | Cys         | Ser        | Gly        | Asn<br>335 | Ser        |
| Asp        | G1u        | G1n        | Tyr<br>340 | Ser        | Tyr                | Gly        | Trp        | Phe 345    | Met        | Asp        | Asn         | Val        | Ser<br>350 | Gln        | Thr        |
| Tyr        | Met        | Asn<br>355 | Thr        | Gly        | Gly                | Thr        | Ser<br>360 | Trp        | Asn        | Cys        | Gly         | G1u<br>365 | Glu        | Asn        | Leu        |
| Ala        | Tyr<br>370 | Met        | Gly        | Ala        | Gln                | Cys<br>375 | Gly        | Pro        | Phe        | Asp        | Gln<br>380  | His        | Phe        | Val        | Tyr        |
| G1y<br>385 | Asp        | Gly        | Asp        | Gly        | Leu<br>390         | G1u        | Asp        | Val        | Val        | G1n<br>395 | Ala         | Phe        | Ser        | Leu        | Leu<br>400 |
| Gln        | Gly        | Lys        | Glu        | Phe<br>405 | Glu                | Asn        | Gln        | Val        | Leu<br>410 | Asn        | Lys         | Arg        | Ala        | Val<br>415 | Met        |
| Pro        | Pro        | Lys        | Tyr<br>420 | Val        | Phe                | Gly        | Tyr        | Phe<br>425 | Gln        | Gly        | Val         | Phe        | Gly<br>430 | Ile        | Ala        |
| Ser        | Leu        | Leu<br>435 | Arg        | Glu        | Gln                | Arg        | Pro<br>440 | G1 u       | Gly        | Gly        | Asn         | Asn<br>445 | Ile        | Ser        | Val        |

| Gln        | G1u<br>450 | Ile                | Val                | Glu        | Gly        | Tyr<br>455         | Gln        | Ser         | Asn                       | Asn        | Phe<br><b>46</b> 0 | Pro         | Leu        | Glu        | Gly        |
|------------|------------|--------------------|--------------------|------------|------------|--------------------|------------|-------------|---------------------------|------------|--------------------|-------------|------------|------------|------------|
| Leu<br>465 | Ala        | Va1.               | Asp                | Val        | Asp<br>470 | Met                | Gln        | Gln         | Asp                       | Leu<br>475 | Arg                | Vaï         | Phe        | Thr        | Thr<br>480 |
| Lys        | Ile        | Glu                | Phe                | 1rp<br>485 | Thr        | A1 a               | Asn        | Lys         | Val<br>490                | Gly        | Thr                | Gly         | Gly        | Asp<br>495 | Ser        |
| Asn        | Asn        | Lys                | Ser<br><b>50</b> 0 | Val        | Phe        | Glu                | Trp        | Ala<br>505  | His                       | Asp        | Lys                | Gly         | Leu<br>510 | Val        | Cys        |
| Gln        | Thr        | Asn<br>515         | Val                | Thr        | Cys        | Phe                | Leu<br>520 | Arg         | Asn                       | Asp        | Asn                | Gly<br>525  | Gly        | Ala        | Asp        |
| Tyr        | G1u<br>530 | Val                | Asn                | Gln        | Thr        | Leu<br><b>53</b> 5 | Arg        | Glu         | Lys                       | Gly        | Leu<br><b>540</b>  | Tyr         | Thr        | Lys        | Asn        |
| Asp<br>545 | Ser        | Leu                | Thr                | Asn        | Thr<br>550 | Asn                | Phe        | Gly         | Thr                       | Thr<br>555 | Asn                | Asp         | Gly        | Pro        | Ser<br>560 |
| Asp        | Ala        | Tyr                | Ile                | Gly<br>565 | His        | Leu                | Asp        | Tyr         | G1 <i>y</i><br><b>570</b> | Gly        | Gly                | Gly         | Asn        | Cys<br>575 | Asp        |
| Ala        | Leu        | Phe                | Pro<br>580         | Asp        | Trp        | Gly                | Arg        | Pro<br>585  | G1 y                      | Val        | Ala                | Glu         | Trp<br>590 | Trp        | Gly        |
| Asp        | Asn        | Tyr<br><b>59</b> 5 | Ser                | Lys        | Leu        | Phe                | Lys<br>600 | lle         | Gly                       | Leu        | Asp                | Phe 605     | Val        | Trp        | G1n        |
| Asp        | Met<br>610 | Thr                | Val                | Pro        | Ala        | Met<br>615         | Met        | Pro         | His                       | Lys        | Va1<br>620         | Gly         | Asp        | Ala        | Val        |
| Asp<br>625 | Thr        | Arg                | Ser                | Pro        | Tyr<br>630 | Gly                | Trp        | Pro         | Asn                       | G1u<br>635 | Asn                | Asp         | Pro        | Ser        | Asn<br>640 |
| Gly        | Arg        | Tyr                | Asn'               | Trp<br>645 | Lys        | Ser                | Tyr        | His         | Pro<br>650                | Gln        | Val                | Leu         | Val        | Thr<br>655 | Asp        |
| Met        | Arg        | Tyr                | G1 u<br>660        | Asn        | His        | Gly                | Arg        | G1 u<br>665 | Pro                       | Met        | Phe                | Thr         | G1n<br>670 | Arg        | Asn        |
| Met        | His        | A1 a<br>675        | Tyr                | Thr        | Leu        | Cys                | G1u<br>680 | Ser         | Thr                       | Arg        | Lys                | G1 u<br>685 | Gly        | Ile        | Val        |
| Ala        | Asn<br>690 | Ala                | Asp                | Thr        | Leu        | Thr<br>695         | Lys        | Phe         | Arg                       | Arg        | Ser<br>700         | Tyr         | Ile        | Ile        | Ser        |
| Arg<br>705 | Gly        | Gly                | Tyr                | He         | Gly<br>710 | Asn                | Gln        | His         | Phe                       | Gly<br>715 | Gly                | Met         | Trp        | Val        | Gly<br>720 |
| Asp        | Asn        | Ser                | Ser                | Ser<br>725 | Gln        | Arg                | Tyr        | Leu         | Gln<br>730                | Met        | Met                | Ile         | Ala        | Asn<br>735 | lle        |
| Va1        | Asn        | Met                | Asn<br>740         | Met        | Ser        | Cys                | Leu        | Pro<br>745  | Leu                       | Val        | Gly                | Ser         | Asp<br>750 | Пe         | Gly        |

| Gly        | Phe        |     |     | Tyr |            |     |     |     | Val |     |                    | G1 y<br>765 | Asp | Leu | Met        |  |
|------------|------------|-----|-----|-----|------------|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|--------------------|-------------|-----|-----|------------|--|
| Val        | Arg<br>770 |     |     | Gln |            |     |     |     | Leu |     | Trp<br><b>78</b> 0 | Phe         | Arg | Asn | His        |  |
| Tyr<br>785 | Gly        | Arg | Leu |     | Glu<br>790 |     |     | Gln |     |     |                    |             | Tyr |     | G1u<br>800 |  |
| Leu        | Tvr        | Met | Tvr | Lvs | Asp        | Glu | Met | Ala | Thr | Leu | Arq                | Lvs         | Phe | Ile | Glu        |  |

- Leu Tyr Met Tyr Lys Asp Glu Met Ala Thr Leu Arg Lys Phe Ile Glu 805 810 815
- Phe Arg Tyr Arg Trp Gln Glu Val Leu Tyr Thr Ala Met Tyr Gln Asn 820 825 830
- Ala Ala Phe Gly Lys Pro Ile Ile Lys Ala Ala Ser Met Tyr Asp Asn 835 840 845
- Asp Arg Asn Val Arg Gly Ala Gln Asp Asp His Phe Leu Leu Gly Gly 850 860
- His Asp Gly Tyr Arg Ile Leu Cys Ala Pro Val Val Trp Glu Asn Thr 865 870 875 880
- Thr Ser Arg Asp Leu Tyr Leu Pro Val Leu Thr Lys Trp Tyr Lys Phe 885 890 895
- Gly Pro Asp Tyr Asp Thr Lys Arg Leu Asp Ser Ala Leu Asp Gly Gly
  900 905 910
- Gln Met Ile Lys Asn Tyr Ser Val Pro Gln Ser Asp Ser Pro Ile Phe 915 920 925
- Val Arg Glu Gly Ala Ile Leu Pro Thr Arg Tyr Thr Leu Asp Gly Ser 930 940
- Asn Lys Ser Met Asn Thr Tyr Thr Asp Lys Asp Pro Leu Val Phe Glu 945 950 955 960
- Val Phe Pro Leu Gly Asn Asn Arg Ala Asp Gly Met Cys Tyr Leu Asp 965 970 975
- Asp Gly Gly Ile Thr Thr Asp Ala Glu Asp His Gly Lys Phe Ser Val 980 985 990
- Ile Asn Val Glu Ala Leu Arg Lys Gly Val Thr Thr Thr Ile Lys Phe 995 1000 1005
- Ala Tyr Asp Thr Tyr Gln Tyr Val Phe Asp Gly Pro Phe Tyr Val Arg 1010 1015 1020
- Ile Arg Asn Leu Thr Thr Ala Ser Lys Ile Asn Val Ser Ser Gly Ala 1025 1030 1035 1040
- Gly Glu Glu Asp Met Thr Pro Thr Ser Ala Asn Ser Arg Ala Ala Leu 1045 1050 1055

91

Phe Ser Asp Gly Gly Val Gly Glu Tyr Trp Ala Asp Asn Asp Thr Ser 1070

Ser Leu Trp Met Lys Leu Pro Asn Leu Val Leu Gln Asp Ala Val Ile 1080

Thr Ile Thr 1090

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 3:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
  - (A) LENGTH: 3267 base pairs

  - (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: double
  - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEO ID NO: 3:

ATGTTTTCAA CCCTTGCGTT TGTCGCACCT AGTGCGCTGG GAGCCAGTAC CTTCGTAGGG 60 GCGGAGGTCA GGTCAAATGT TCGTATCCAT TCCGCTTTTC CAGCTGTGCA CACAGCTACT 120 CGCAAAACCA ATCGCCTCAA TGTATCCATG ACCGCATTGT CCGACAAACA AACGGCTACT 180 GCGGGTAGTA CAGACAATCC GGACGGTATC GACTACAAGA CCTACGATTA CGTCGGAGTA 240 TGGGGTTTCA GCCCCCTCTC CAACACGAAC TGGTTTGCTG CCGGCTCTTC TACCCCGGGT 300 GGCATCACTG ATTGGACGGC TACAATGAAT GTCAACTTCG ACCGTATCGA CAATCCGTCC 360 ATCACTGTCC AGCATCCCGT TCAGGTTCAG GTCACGTCAT ACAACAACAA CAGCTACAGG 420 GTTCGCTTCA ACCCTGATGG CCCTATTCGT GATGTGACTC GTGGGCCTAT CCTCAAGCAG 480 CAACTAGATT GGATTCGAAC GCAGGAGCTG TCAGAGGGAT GTGATCCCGG AATGACTTTC 540 ACATCAGAAG GTTTCTTGAC TTTTGAGACC AAGGATCTAA GCGTCATCAT CTACGGAAAT 600 TTCAAGACCA GAGTTACGAG AAAGTCTGAC GGCAAGGTCA TCATGGAAAA TGATGAAGTT 660 GGAACTGCAT CGTCCGGGAA CAAGTGCCGG GGATTGATGT TCGTTGATAG ATTATACGGT 720 AACGCTATCG CTTCCGTCAA CAAGAACTTC CGCAACGACG CGGTCAAGCA GGAGGGATTC 780 TATGGTGCAG GTGAAGTCAA CTGTAAGTAC CAGGACACCT ACATCTTAGA ACGCACTGGA 840 ATCGCCATGA CAAATTACAA CTACGATAAC TTGAACTATA ACCAGTGGGA CCTTAGACCT 900 CCGCATCATG ATGGTGCCCT CAACCCAGAC TATTATATTC CAATGTACTA CGCAGCACCT 960 TGGTTGATCG TTAATGGATG CGCCGGTACT TCGGAGCAGT ACTCGTATGG ATGGTTCATG 1020

| GACAATGTCT | CTCAATCTTA | CATGAATACT | GGAGATACTA | CCTGGAATTC | TGGACAAGAG | 1080 |
|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------|
| GACCTGGCAT | ACATGGGCGC | GCAGTATGGA | CCATTIGACC | AACATTTTGT | TTACGGTGCT | 1140 |
| GGGGGTGGGA | TGGAATGTGT | GGTCACAGCG | ттстстсттс | TACAAGGCAA | GGAGTTCGAG | 1200 |
| AACCAAGTTC | TCAACAAACG | TTCAGTAATG | CCTCCGAAAT | ACGTCTTTGG | TTTCTTCCAG | 1260 |
| GGTGTTTTCG | GGACTTCTTC | CTTGTTGAGA | GCGCATATGC | CAGCAGGTGA | GAACAACATC | 1320 |
| TCAGTCGAAG | AAATTGTAGA | AGGTTATCAA | AACAACAATT | TCCCTTTCGA | GGGGCTCGCT | 1380 |
| GTGGACGTGG | ATATGCAAGA | CAACTTGCGG | GTGTTCACCA | CGAAGGGCGA | ATTTTGGACC | 1440 |
| GCAAACAGGG | TGGGTACTGG | CGGGGATCCA | AACAACCGAT | CGGTTTTTGA | ATGGGCACAT | 1500 |
| GACAAAGGCC | TTGTTTGTCA | GACAAATATA | ACTTGCTTCC | TGAGGAATGA | TAACGAGGGG | 1560 |
| CAAGACTACG | AGGTCAATCA | GACGTTAAGG | GAGAGGCAGT | TGTACACGAA | GAACGACTCC | 1620 |
| CTGACGGGTA | CGGATTTTGG | AATGACCGAC | GACGGCCCCA | GCGATGCGTA | CATCGGTCAT | 1680 |
| CTGGACTATG | GGGGTGGAGT | AGAATGTGAT | GCACTTTTCC | CAGACTGGGG | ACGGCCTGAC | 1740 |
| GTGGCCGAAT | GGTGGGGAAA | TAACTATAAG | AAACTGTTCA | GCATTGGTCT | CGACTTCGTC | 1800 |
| TGGCAAGACA | TGACTGTTCC | AGCAATGATG | CCGCACAAAA | TTGGCGATGA | CATCAATGTG | 1860 |
| AAACCGGATG | GGAATTGGCC | GAATGCGGAC | GATCCGTCCA | ATGGACAATA | CAACTGGAAG | 1920 |
| ACGTACCATC | CCCAAGTGCT | TGTAACTGAT | ATGCGTTATG | AGAATCATGG | TCGGGAACCG | 1980 |
| ATGGTCACTC | AACGCAACAT | TCATGCGTAT | ACACTGTGCG | AGTCTACTAG | GAAGGAAGGG | 2040 |
| ATCGTGGAAA | ACGCAGACAC | TCTAACGAAG | TTCCGCCGTA | GCTACATTAT | CAGTCGTGGT | 2100 |
| GGTTACATTG | GTAACCAGCA | TTTCGGGGGT | ATGTGGGTGG | GAGACAACTC | TACTACATCA | 2160 |
| AACTACATCC | AAATGATGAT | TGCCAACAAT | ATTAACATGA | ATATGTCTTG | CTTGCCTCTC | 2220 |
| GTCGGCTCCG | ACATTGGAGG | ATTCACCTCA | TACGACAATG | AGAATCAGCG | AACGCCGTGT | 2280 |
| ACCGGGGACT | TGATGGTGAG | GTATGTGCAG | GCGGGCTGCC | TGTTGCCGTG | GTTCAGGAAC | 2340 |
| CACTATGATA | GGTGGATCGA | GTCCAAGGAC | CACGGAAAGG | ACTACCAGGA | GCTGTACATG | 2400 |
| TATCCGAATG | AAATGGATAC | GTTGAGGAAG | TTCGTTGAAT | TCCGTTATCG | CTGGCAGGAA | 2460 |
| GTGTTGTACA | CGGCCATGTA | CCAGAATGCG | GCTTTCGGAA | AGCCGATTAT | CAAGGCTGCT | 2520 |
| TCGATGTACA | ATAACGACTC | AAACGTTCGC | AGGGCGCAGA | ACGATCATTT | CCTTCTTGGT | 2580 |
| GGACATGATG | GATATCGCAT | TCTGTGCGCG | CCTGTTGTGT | GGGAGAATTC | GACCGAACGC | 2640 |
| GAATTGTACT | TELLEGIELT | GACCCAATGG | ΤΑΓΑΔΑΤΤΓΩ | GTCCCGACTT | ΤΩΔΩΔΩΩΔΩ  | 2700 |

93

CCTCTGGAAG GAGCGATGAA CGGAGGGGAC CGAATTTACA ACTACCCTGT ACCGCAAAGT 2760 GAATCACCAA TCTTCGTGAG AGAAGGTGCG ATTCTCCCTA CCCGCTACAC GTTGAACGGT 2820 GAAAACAAAT CATTGAACAC GTACACGGAC GAAGATCCGT TGGTGTTTGA AGTATTCCCC 2880 CTCGGAAACA ACCGTGCCGA CGGTATGTGT TATCTTGATG ATGGCGGTGT GACCACCAAT 2940 GCTGAAGACA ATGGCAAGTT CTCTGTCGTC AAGGTGGCAG CGGAGCAGGA TGGTGGTACG 3000 GAGACGATAA CGTTTACGAA TGATTGCTAT GAGTACGTTT TCGGTGGACC GTTCTACGTT 3060 CGAGTGCGCG GCGCTCAGTC GCCGTCGAAC ATCCACGTGT CTTCTGGAGC GGGTTCTCAG 3120 GACATGAAGG TGAGCTCTGC CACTTCCAGG GCTGCGCTGT TCAATGACGG GGAGAACGGT 3180 GATTTCTGGG TTGACCAGGA GACAGATTCT CTGTGGCTGA AGTTGCCCAA CGTTGTTCTC 3240 CCGGACGCTG TGATCACAAT TACCTAA 3267

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 4:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
  - (A) LENGTH: 3276 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid

  - (C) STRANDEDNESS: double
  - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

#### (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

#### (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 4:

ATGTATCCAA CCCTCACCTT CGTGGCGCCT AGTGCGCTAG GGGCCAGAAC TTTCACGTGT 60 GTGGGCATTT TTAGGTCACA CATTCTTATT CATTCGGTTG TTCCAGCGGT GCGTCTAGCT 120 GTGCGCAAAA GCAACCGCCT CAATGTATCC ATGTCCGCTT TGTTCGACAA ACCGACTGCT 180 GTTACTGGAG GGAAGGACAA CCCGGACAAT ATCAATTACA CCACTTATGA CTACGTCCCT 240 GTGTGGCGCT TCGACCCCCT CAGCAATACG AACTGGTTTG CTGCCGGATC TTCCACTCCC 300 GGCGATATTG ACGACTGGAC GGCGACAATG AATGTGAACT TCGACCGTAT CGACAATCCA 360 TCCTTCACTC TCGAGAAACC GGTTCAGGTT CAGGTCACGT CATACAAGAA CAATTGTTTC 420 AGGGTTCGCT TCAACCCTGA TGGTCCTATT CGCGATGTGG ATCGTGGGCC TATCCTCCAG 480 CAGCAACTAA ATTGGATCCG GAAGCAGGAG CAGTCGAAGG GGTTTGATCC TAAGATGGGC 540 TTCACAAAAG AAGGTTTCTT GAAATTTGAG ACCAAGGATC TGAACGTTAT CATATATGGC 600 AATTTTAAGA CTAGAGTTAC GAGGAAGAGG GATGGAAAAG GGATCATGGA GAATAATGAA 660 WO 95/10616

PCT/EP94/03397

| G              | TGCCGGCAG | GATUGITAGG | GAACAAGIGC | CGGGGATTGA | TGTTTGTCGA | CAGGIIGIAC | 720  |
|----------------|-----------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------|
| G              | GCACTGCCA | TCGCTTCCGT | TAATGAAAAT | TACCGCAACG | ATCCCGACAG | GAAAGAGGGG | 780  |
| T              | TCTATGGTG | CAGGAGAAGT | AAACTGCGAG | TTTTGGGACT | CCGAACAAAA | CAGGAACAAG | 840  |
| Ţ              | ACATCTTAG | AACGAACTGG | AATCGCCATG | ACAAATTACA | ATTATGACAA | CTATAACTAC | 900  |
| A              | ACCAGTCAG | ATCTTATTGC | TCCAGGATAT | CCTTCCGACC | CGAACTTCTA | CATTCCCATG | 960  |
| T              | ATTTTGCAG | CACCTTGGGT | AGTTGTTAAG | GGATGCAGTG | GCAACAGCGA | TGAACAGTAC | 1020 |
| T              | CGTACGGAT | GGTTTATGGA | TAATGTCTCC | CAAACTTACA | TGAATACTGG | TGGTACTTCC | 1080 |
| T              | GGAACTGTG | GAGAGGAGAA | CTTGGCATAC | ATGGGAGCAC | AGTGCGGTCC | ATTTGACCAA | 1140 |
| C              | ATTTTGTGT | ATGGTGATGG | AGATGGTCTT | GAGGATGTTG | TCCAAGCGTT | CTCTCTTCTG | 1200 |
| C              | AAGGCAAAG | AGTTTGAGAA | CCAAGTTCTG | AACAAACGTG | CCGTAATGCC | TCCGAAATAT | 1260 |
| G              | TGTTTGGTT | ACTTTCAGGG | AGTCTTTGGG | ATTGCTTCCT | TGTTGAGAGA | GCAAAGACCA | 1320 |
| G              | AGGGTGGTA | ATAACATCTC | TGTTCAAGAG | ATTGTCGAAG | GTTACCAAAG | CAATAACTTC | 1380 |
| C              | CTTTAGAGG | GGTTAGCCGT | AGATGTGGAT | ATGCAACAAG | ATTTGCGCGT | GTTCACCACG | 1440 |
| A              | AGATTGAAT | TTTGGACGGC | AAATAAGGTA | GGCACCGGGG | GAGACTCGAA | TAACAAGTCG | 1500 |
| G              | TGTTTGAAT | GGGCACATGA | CAAAGGCCTT | GTATGTCAGA | CGAATGTTAC | TTGCTTCTTG | 1560 |
| A              | GAAACGACA | ACGGCGGGGC | AGATTACGAA | GTCAATCAGA | CATTGAGGGA | GAAGGGTTTG | 1620 |
| T              | ACACGAAGA | ATGACTCACT | GACGAACACT | AACTTCGGAA | CTACCAACGA | CGGGCCGAGC | 1680 |
| G              | ATGCGTACA | TTGGACATCT | GGACTATGGT | GGCGGAGGGA | ATTGTGATGC | ACTTTTCCCA | 1740 |
| G              | ACTGGGGTC | GACCGGGTGT | GGCTGAATGG | TGGGGTGATA | ACTACAGCAA | GCTCTTCAAA | 1800 |
| A              | TTGGTCTGG | ATTTCGTCTG | GCAAGACATG | ACAGTTCCAG | CTATGATGCC | ACACAAAGTT | 1860 |
| G              | GCGACGCAG | TCGATACGAG | ATCACCTTAC | GGCTGGCCGA | ATGAGAATGA | TCCTTCGAAC | 1920 |
| G              | GACGATACA | ATTGGAAATC | TTACCATCCA | CAAGTTCTCG | TAACTGATAT | GCGATATGAG | 1980 |
| A              | ATCATGGAA | GGGAACCGAT | GTTCACTCAA | CGCAATATGC | ATGCGTACAC | ACTCTGTGAA | 2040 |
| Ţ              | CTACGAGGA | AGGAAGGGAT | TGTTGCAAAT | GCAGACACTC | TAACGAAGTT | CCGCCGCAGT | 2100 |
| T              | ATATTATCA | GTCGTGGAGG | TTACATTGGC | AACCAGCATT | TTGGAGGAAT | GTGGGTTGGA | 2160 |
| G              | ACAACTCTT | CCTCCCAAAG | ATACCTCCAA | ATGATGATCG | CGAACATCGT | CAACATGAAC | 2220 |
| A <sup>·</sup> | TGTCTTGCC | TTCCACTAGT | TGGGTCCGAC | ATTGGAGGTT | TTACTTCGTA | TGATGGACGA | 2280 |
| A              | ACGTGTGTC | CCGGGGATCT | AATGGTAAGA | TTCGTGCAGG | CGGGTTGCTT | ACTACCGTGG | 2340 |

| TTCAGA | AACC | ACTATGGTAG | GTTGGTCGAG | GGCAAGCAAG | AGGGAAAATA | CTATCAAGAA | 2400 |
|--------|------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------|
| CTGTAC | ATGT | ACAAGGACGA | GATGGCTACA | TTGAGAAAAT | TCATTGAATT | CCGTTACCGC | 2460 |
| TGGCAG | GAGG | TGTTGTACAC | TGCTATGTAC | CAGAATGCGG | CTTTCGGGAA | ACCGATTATC | 2520 |
| AAGGCA | GCTT | CCATGTACGA | CAACGACAGA | AACGTTCGCG | GCGCACAGGA | TGACCACTTC | 2580 |
| сттстс | GGCG | GACACGATGG | ATATCGTATT | TTGTGTGCAC | CTGTTGTGTG | GGAGAATACA | 2640 |
| ACCAGT | CGCG | ATCTGTACTT | GCCTGTGCTG | ACCAAATGGT | ACAAATTCGG | CCCTGACTAT | 2700 |
| GACACC | AAGC | GCCTGGATTC | TGCGTTGGAT | GGAGGGCAGA | TGATTAAGAA | CTATTCTGTG | 2760 |
| CCACAA | AGCG | ACTCTCCGAT | ATTTGTGAGG | GAAGGAGCTA | TTCTCCCTAC | CCGCTACACG | 2820 |
| TTGGAC | GGTT | CGAACAAGTC | AATGAACACG | TACACAGACA | AAGACCCGTT | GGTGTTTGAG | 2880 |
| GTATTC | ССТС | TTGGAAACAA | CCGTGCCGAC | GGTATGTGTT | ATCTTGATGA | TGGCGGTATT | 2940 |
| ACTACA | GATG | CTGAGGACCA | TGGCAAATTC | TCTGTTATCA | ATGTCGAAGC | CTTACGGAAA | 3000 |
| GGTGTT | ACGA | CGACGATCAA | GTTTGCGTAT | GACACTTATC | AATACGTATT | TGATGGTCCA | 3060 |
| TTCTAC | GTTC | GAATCCGTAA | TCTTACGACT | GCATCAAAAA | TTAACGTGTC | TTCTGGAGCG | 3120 |
| GGTGAA | GAGG | ACATGACACC | GACCTCTGCG | AACTCGAGGG | CAGCTTTGTT | CAGTGATGGA | 3180 |
| GGTGTT | GGAG | AATACTGGGC | TGACAATGAT | ACGTCTTCTC | TGTGGATGAA | GTTGCCAAAC | 3240 |
| CTGGTT | CTGC | AAGACGCTGT | GATTACCATT | ACGTAG     |            | •          | 3276 |

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 5:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
  - (A) LENGTH: 1066 amino acids (B) TYPE: amino acid (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
- (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein
- (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 5:

Met Ala Gly Phe Ser Asp Pro Leu Asn Phe Cys Lys Ala Glu Asp Tyr

Tyr Ser Val Ala Leu Asp Trp Lys Gly Pro Gln Lys Ile Ile Gly Val 25

Asp Thr Thr Pro Pro Lys Ser Thr Lys Phe Pro Lys Asn Trp His Gly

Val Asn Leu Arg Phe Asp Asp Gly Thr Leu Gly Val Val Gln Phe Ile 50 55 60

SUBSTITUTE SHEET (RULE 26)

WO 95/10616

96

Arg Pro Cys Val Trp Arg Val Arg Tyr Asp Pro Gly Phe Lys Thr Ser Asp Glu Tyr Gly Asp Glu Asn Thr Arg Thr Ile Val Gln Asp Tyr Met 90 Ser Thr Leu Ser Asn Lys Leu Asp Thr Tyr Arg Gly Leu Thr Irp Glu 105 Thr Lys Cys Glu Asp Ser Gly Asp Phe Phe Thr Phe Ser Ser Lys Val 120 Thr Ala Val Glu Lys Ser Glu Arg Thr Arg Asn Lys Val Gly Asp Gly Leu Arg Ile His Leu Trp Lys Ser Pro Phe Arg Ile Gln Val Val Arg Thr Leu Thr Pro Leu Lys Asp Pro Tyr Pro Ile Pro Asn Val Ala Ala Ala Glu Ala Arg Val Ser Asp Lys Val Val Trp Gln Thr Ser Pro Lys Thr Phe Arg Lys Asn Leu His Pro Gln His Lys Met Leu Lys Asp Thr 200 Val Leu Asp Ile Val Lys Pro Gly His Gly Glu Tyr Val Gly Trp Gly Glu Met Gly Gly Ile Gln Phe Met Lys Glu Pro Thr Phe Met Asn Tyr Phe Asn Phe Asp Asn Met Gln Tyr Gln Gln Val Tyr Ala Gln Gly Ala 245 250 Leu Asp Ser Arg Glu Pro Leu Tyr His Ser Asp Pro Phe Tyr Leu Asp 265 Val Asn Ser Asn Pro Glu His Lys Asn Ile Thr Ala Thr Phe Ile Asp Asn Tyr Ser Gln Ile Ala Ile Asp Phe Gly Lys Thr Asn Ser Gly Tyr 295 Ile Lys Leu Gly Thr Arg Tyr Gly Gly Ile Asp Cys Tyr Gly Ile Ser 310 Ala Asp Thr Val Pro Glu Ile Val Arg Leu Tyr Thr Gly Leu Val Gly 330 Arg Ser Lys Leu Lys Pro Arg Tyr Ile Leu Gly Ala His Gln Ala Cys 345 Tyr Gly Tyr Gln Gln Glu Ser Asp Leu Tyr Ser Val Val Gln Gln Tyr

365

| Arg        | Asp<br>370 | Cys        | Lys          | Phe        | Pro        | Leu<br>375 | Asp               | Gly        | lle        | His        | Val<br>380 | Asp        | Val                | Asp               | Val        |
|------------|------------|------------|--------------|------------|------------|------------|-------------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|--------------------|-------------------|------------|
| Gln<br>385 | Asp        | Gly        | Phe          | Arg        | Thr<br>390 | Phe        | Thr               | Thr        | Asn        | Pro<br>395 | His        | Thr        | Phe                | Prò               | Asn<br>400 |
| Pro        | Lys        | Glu        | Met          | Phe<br>405 | Thr        | Asn        | Leu               | Arg        | Asn<br>410 | Asn        | Gly        | Ile        | Lys                | Cys<br>415        | Ser        |
| Thr        | Asn        | Ile        | Thr<br>420   | Pro        | Val        | Ile        | Ser               | 11e<br>425 | Asn        | Asn        | Arg        | Glu        | Gly<br>430         | Gly               | Tyr        |
| Ser        | Thr        | Leu<br>435 | Leu          | Glu        | Gly        | Val        | Asp<br>440        | Lys        | Lys        | Tyr        | Phe        | 11e<br>445 | Met                | Asp               | Asp        |
| Arg        | Tyr<br>450 | Thr        | Glu          | Gly        | Thr        | Ser<br>455 | G1 <i>y</i>       | Asn        | Ala        | Lys        | Asp<br>460 | Val        | Arg                | Tyr               | Met        |
| Tyr<br>465 | Tyr        | Gly        | Gly          | Gly        | Asn<br>470 | Lys        | Val               | Glu        | Val        | Asp<br>475 | Pro        | Asn        | Asp                | Val               | Asn<br>480 |
| Gly        | Arg        | Pro        | Asp          | Phe<br>485 | Lys        | Asp        | Asn               | Tyr        | Asp<br>490 | Phe        | Pro        | Ala        | Asn                | Phe<br><b>495</b> | Asn        |
| Ser        | Lys        | G1n        | Tyr<br>500   | Pro        | Tyr        | His        | G1y               | Gly<br>505 | Val        | Ser        | Tyr        | Gly        | Tyr<br>510         | Gly               | Asn        |
| Gly        | Ser        | Ala<br>515 | Gly          | Phe        | Tyr        | Pro        | Asp<br><b>520</b> | Leu        | Asn        | Arg        | Lys        | G1u<br>525 | Val                | Arg               | Ile        |
| Trp        | Trp<br>530 | Gly        | Met          | Gln        | Tyr        | Lys<br>535 | Tyr               | Leu        | Phe        | Asp        | Met<br>540 | G1y        | Leu                | G1u               | Phe        |
| Va1<br>545 | Trp        | Gln        | Asp          | Met        | Thr<br>550 | Thr        | Pro               | Ala        | Ile        | His<br>555 | Thr        | Ser        | Tyr                | Gly               | Asp<br>560 |
| Met        | Lys        | Gly        | Leu          | Pro<br>565 | Thr        | Arg        | Leu               | Leu        | Va1<br>570 | Thr        | Ser        | Asp        | Ser                | Val<br>575        | Thr        |
| Asn        | Ala        | Ser        | Glu<br>580   | Lys        | Lys        | Leu        | Ala               | Ile<br>585 | Glu        | Thr        | Trp        | Ala        | Leu<br><b>59</b> 0 | Tyr               | Ser        |
| Tyr        | Asn        | Leu<br>595 | His          | Lys        | Ala        | Thr        | Trp<br>600        | His        | Gly        | Leu        | Ser        | Arg<br>605 | Leu                | Glu               | Ser        |
| Arg        | Lys<br>610 | Asn        | Lys          | Arg        | Asn        | Phe<br>615 | Ile               | Leu        | Gly        | Arg        | G1y<br>620 | Ser        | Tyr                | Ala               | G1 y       |
| A1a<br>625 | Tyr        | Arg        | Phe          | Ala        | Gly<br>630 | Leu        | Trp               | Thr        | Gly        | Asp<br>635 | Asn        | Ala        | Ser                | Asn               | Trp<br>640 |
| Glu        | Phe        | Trp        | L <b>y</b> s | 11e<br>645 | Ser        | Va1        | Ser               | Gln        | Val<br>650 | Leu        | Ser        | Leu        | Gly                | Leu<br>655        | Asn        |
| Gly        | Val        | Cys        | lle          | Ala        | Gly        | Ser        | Asp               | Thr        | Gly        | Gly        | Phe        | Glu        | Pro                | Tyr               | Arg        |

| Asp        | Ala        | Asn<br>675       | Gly        | Val         | G1 u                | Glu                | Lys<br><b>68</b> 0 | Tyr                | Cys        | Ser                 | Pro        | Glu<br>685 | Leu        | Leu        | He         |
|------------|------------|------------------|------------|-------------|---------------------|--------------------|--------------------|--------------------|------------|---------------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|
| Arg        | 1rp<br>690 | Tyr <sub>.</sub> | Thr        | Gly         | Ser                 | Phe<br><b>69</b> 5 | Leu                | Leu                | Pro        | Trp                 | Leu<br>700 | Arg        | Asn        | His        | Tyr        |
| Val<br>705 | Lys        | Lys              | Asp        | Arg         | Lys<br>710          | Trp                | Phe                | Gln                | Glu        | Pro<br>715          | Tyr        | Ser        | Tyr        | Pro        | Lys<br>720 |
| His        | Leu        | Glu              | Thr        | His<br>725  | Pro                 | Glu                | Leu                | Ala                | Asp<br>730 | Gln                 | Ala        | Trp        | Leu        | Tyr<br>735 | Lys        |
| Ser        | Val        | Leu              | G1u<br>740 | Ile         | Cys                 | Arg                | Tyr                | Tyr<br>745         | Val        | Glu                 | Leu        | Arg        | Tyr<br>750 | Ser        | Leu        |
| Ile        | Gln        | Leu<br>755       | Leu        | Tyr         | Asp                 | Cys                | Met<br>760         | Phe                | Gln        | Asn                 | Val        | Va1<br>765 | Asp        | Gly        | Met        |
| Pro        | 11e<br>770 | Thr              | Arg        | Ser         | Met                 | Leu<br>775         | Leu                | Thr                | Asp        | Thr                 | G1u<br>780 | Asp        | Thr        | Thr        | Phe        |
| Phe<br>785 | Asn        | Glu              | Ser        | Gln         | Lys<br>7 <b>9</b> 0 | Phe                | Leu                | Asp                | Asn        | Gln<br>7 <b>9</b> 5 | Tyr        | Met        | Ala        | Gly        | Asp<br>800 |
| Asp        | Пe         | Leu              | Val        | A1 a<br>805 | Pro                 | Ile                | Leu                | His                | Ser<br>810 | Arg                 | Lys        | G1u        | Ile        | Pro<br>815 | Gly        |
| Glu        | Asn        | Arg              | Asp<br>820 | Val         | Tyr                 | Leu                | Pro                | Leu<br>825         | Tyr        | His                 | Thr        | Trp        | Tyr<br>830 | Pro        | Ser        |
| Asn        | Leu        | Arg<br>835       | Pro        | Trp         | Asp                 | Asp                | G1n<br>840         | G1y                | Val        | Ala                 | Leu        | G1y<br>845 | Asn        | Pro        | Val        |
| Głu        | Gly<br>850 | Gly              | Ser        | Val         | Ile                 | Asn<br>855         | Tyr                | Thr                | Ala        | Arg                 | I1e<br>860 | Val        | Ala        | Pro        | Glu        |
| Asp<br>865 | Tyr        | Asn              | Leu        | Phe         | His<br>870          | Ser                | Va1                | Val                | Pro        | Va1<br>875          | Tyr        | Val        | Arg        | Glu        | Gly<br>880 |
| Ala        | lle        | Ile              | Pro        | G1n<br>885  | Ile                 | Glu                | Va1                | Arg                | G1n<br>890 | Trp                 | Thr        | Gly        | Gin        | Gly<br>895 | Gly        |
| Ala        | Asn        | Arg              | 11e<br>900 | Lys         | Phe                 | Asn                | lle                | Tyr<br><b>90</b> 5 | Pro        | <b>G</b> ly         | Lys        | Asp        | Lys<br>910 | Glu        | Tyr        |
| Cys        | Thr        | Tyr<br>915       | Leu        | Asp         | Asp                 | Gly                | Val<br>920         | Ser                | Arg        | Asp                 | Ser        | Ala<br>925 | Pro        | Glu        | Asp        |
| Leu        | Pro<br>930 | Gln              | Tyr        | Lys         | Glu                 | Thr<br>935         | His                | Glu                | Gln        | Ser                 | Lys<br>940 | Val        | Glu        | Gly        | A l a      |
| G1u<br>945 | Ile        | Ala              | Lys        | Gln         | Ile<br>950          | Gly                | Lys                | Lys                | Thr        | Gly<br>955          | Tyr        | Asn        | He         | Ser        | Gly<br>960 |
| Thr        | Asp        | Pro              | Glu        | A1 a<br>965 | Lys                 | Gly                | Tyr                | His                | Arg<br>970 | Lys                 | Val        | Ala        | Val        | Thr<br>975 | Gln        |

Thr Ser Lys Asp Lys Thr Arg Thr Val Thr Ile Glu Pro Lys His Asn 980 985 990

Gly Tyr Asp Pro Ser Lys Glu Val Gly Asp Tyr Tyr Thr Ile Ile Leu 995 1000 1005

Trp Tyr Ala Pro Gly Phe Asp Gly Ser Ile Val Asp Val Ser Lys Thr 1010 1015 1020

Thr Val Asn Val Glu Gly Gly Val Glu His Gln Val Tyr Lys Asn Ser 1025 1030 1035 1040

Asp Leu His Thr Val Val Ile Asp Val Lys Glu Val Ile Gly Thr Thr 1045 1050 1055

Lys Ser Val Lys Ile Thr Cys Thr Ala Ala 1060 1065

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 6:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
  - (A) LENGTH: 1070 amino acids
  - (B) TYPE: amino acid (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
- (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

#### (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 6:

Met Ala Gly Leu Ser Asp Pro Leu Asn Phe Cys Lys Ala Glu Asp Tyr 1 5 10 15

Tyr Ala Ala Ala Lys Gly Trp Ser Gly Pro Gln Lys Ile Ile Arg Tyr 20 25 30

Asp Gln Thr Pro Pro Gln Gly Thr Lys Asp Pro Lys Ser Trp His Ala 35 40 45

Val Asn Leu Pro Phe Asp Asp Gly Thr Met Cys Val Val Gln Phe Val 50 55 60

Arg Pro Cys Val Trp Arg Val Arg Tyr Asp Pro Ser Val Lys Thr Ser 65 70 75 80

Asp Glu Tyr Gly Asp Glu Asn Thr Arg Thr Ile Val Gln Asp Tyr Met
85 90 95

Thr Thr Leu Val Gly Asn Leu Asp Ile Phe Arg Gly Leu Thr Trp Val 100 105 110

Ser Thr Leu Glu Asp Ser Gly Glu Tyr Tyr Thr Phe Lys Ser Glu Val 115 120 125

| Thr         | Ala<br>130          | Val        | Asp        | Glu        | Thr         | Glu<br>135 | Arg        | Thr        | Arg        | Asn        | Lys<br>140 | Val        | Gly        | Asp        | Gly        |
|-------------|---------------------|------------|------------|------------|-------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|
| Leu<br>145  | Lys                 | He         | Tyr        | Leu        | Trp<br>150  | Lys        | Asn        | Pro        | Phe        | Arg<br>155 |            | Gln        | Val        | Val        | Arg<br>160 |
| Leu         | Leu                 | Thr        | Pro        | Leu<br>165 | Val         | Asp        | Pro        | Phe        | Pro<br>170 |            | Pro        | Asn        | Va1        | Ala<br>175 |            |
| Αla         | Thr                 | Ala        | Arg<br>180 | Val        | Ala         | Asp        | Lys        | Val<br>185 |            | Trp        | Gln        | Thr        | Ser<br>190 |            | Lys        |
| Thr         | Phe                 | Arg<br>195 |            | Asn        | Leu         | His        | Pro<br>200 | Gln        | His        | Lys        | Met        | Leu<br>205 | -          | Asp        | Thr        |
| Val         | Leu<br>210          | Asp        | Ile        | Ile        | Lys         | Pro<br>215 | Gly        | His        | Gly        | Glu        | Tyr<br>220 | Val        | Gly        | Trp        | Gly        |
| G1 u<br>225 | Met                 | Gly        | Gly        | Ile        | G1 u<br>230 | Phe        | Met        | Lys        | Glu        | Pro<br>235 |            | Phe        | Met        | Asn        | Tyr<br>240 |
| Phe         | Asn                 | Phe        | Asp        | Asn<br>245 | Met         | G1n        | Tyr        | Gln        | G1n<br>250 | Val        | Tyr        | Ala        | Gln        | Gly<br>255 |            |
| Leu         | Asp                 | Ser        | Arg<br>260 | Glu        | Pro         | Leu        | Tyr        | His<br>265 |            | Asp        | Pro        | Phe        | Tyr<br>270 |            | Asp        |
| Val         | Asn                 | Ser<br>275 | Asn        | Pro        | Glu         | His        | Lys<br>280 | Asn        | Ile        | Thr        | Ala        | Thr<br>285 |            | Ile        | Asp        |
| Asn         | Tyr<br>2 <b>9</b> 0 | Ser        | Gln        | Ile        | Ala         | Ile<br>295 | Asp        | Phe        | Gly        | Lys        | Thr<br>300 | Asn        | Ser        | Gly        | Tyr        |
| Ile<br>305  | Lys                 | Leu        | Gly        | Thr        | Arg<br>310  | Tyr        | Gly        | Gly        | Ile        | Asp<br>315 | _          | Tyr        | Gly        | Ile        | Ser<br>320 |
| Ala         | Asp                 | Thr        | Val-       | Pro<br>325 | Glu         | Ile        | Val        | Arg        | Leu<br>330 | Tyr        | Thr        | Gly        | Leu        | Val<br>335 | Gly        |
| Arg         | Ser                 | Lys        | Leu<br>340 | Lys        | Pro         | Arg        | Tyr        | 11e<br>345 |            | Gly        | Ala        | His        | Gln<br>350 | Ala        | Cys        |
| Tyr         | Gly                 | Tyr<br>355 | Gln        | Gln        | Glu         | Ser        | Asp<br>360 | Leu        | His        | Ala        | Val        | Val<br>365 | Gln        | Gln        | Tyr        |
| Arg         | Asp<br>370          | Thr        | Lys        | Phe        | Pro         | Leu<br>375 | Asp        | Gly        | Leu        | His        | Val<br>380 | Asp        | Val        | Asp        | Phe        |
| G1n<br>385  | Asp                 | Asn        | Phe        | Arg        | Thr<br>390  | Phe        | Thr        | Thr        | Asn        | Pro<br>395 |            | Thr        | Phe        | Pro        | Asn<br>400 |
| Pro         | Lys                 | G1 u       | Met        | Phe<br>405 | Thr         | Asn        | Leu        | Arg        | Asn<br>410 | Asn        | Gly        | Ile        | Lys        | Cys<br>415 | Ser        |
| Thr         | Asn                 | Пе         | Thr<br>420 | Pro        | Val         | Ile        | Ser        | 11e<br>425 | Arg        | Asp        | Arg        | Pro        | Asn<br>430 | Gly        | Tyr        |

Ser Thr Leu Asn Glu Gly Tyr Asp Lys Lys Tyr Phe lle Met Asp Asp 440 Arg Tyr Thr Glu Gly Thr Ser Gly Asp Pro Gln Asn Val Arg Tyr Ser Phe Tyr Gly Gly Gly Asn Pro Val Glu Val Asn Pro Asn Asp Val Trp Ala Arg Pro Asp Phe Gly Asp Asn Tyr Asp Phe Pro Thr Asn Phe Asn Cys Lys Asp Tyr Pro Tyr His Gly Gly Val Ser Tyr Gly Tyr Gly Asn Gly Thr Pro Gly Tyr Tyr Pro Asp Leu Asn Arg Glu Glu Val Arg Ile Trp Trp Gly Leu Gln Tyr Glu Tyr Leu Phe Asn Met Gly Leu Glu Phe 535 Val Trp Gln Asp Met Thr Thr Pro Ala Ile His Ser Ser Tyr Gly Asp 550 Met Lys Gly Leu Pro Thr Arg Leu Leu Val Thr Ala Asp Ser Val Thr 570 Asn Ala Ser Glu Lys Lys Leu Ala Ile Glu Ser Trp Ala Leu Tyr Ser Tyr Asn Leu His Lys Ala Thr Phe His Gly Leu Gly Arg Leu Glu Ser 600 Arg Lys Asn Lys Arg Asn Phe Ile Leu Gly Arg Gly Ser Tyr Ala Gly Ala Tyr Arg Phe Ala Gly Leu Trp Thr Gly Asp Asn Ala Ser Thr Trp 630 Glu Phe Trp Lys Ile Ser Val Ser Gln Val Leu Ser Leu Gly Leu Asn 650 Gly Val Cys Ile Ala Gly Ser Asp Thr Gly Gly Phe Glu Pro Ala Arg Thr Glu Ile Gly Glu Glu Lys Tyr Cys Ser Pro Glu Leu Leu Ile Arg Trp Tyr Thr Gly Ser Phe Leu Leu Pro Trp Leu Arg Asn His Tyr Val Lys Lys Asp Arg Lys Trp Phe Gln Glu Pro Tyr Ala Tyr Pro Lys His 715 Leu Glu Thr His Pro Glu Leu Ala Asp Gln Ala Trp Leu Tyr Lys Ser 730

# 101 b

| Val        | Leu         | Glu               | 11e<br>740 | Cys                | Arg         | Tyr                | Trp                | Val<br>745         |            | Leu        | Arg         | Tyr         | Ser<br>750         | Leu         | Ile        |
|------------|-------------|-------------------|------------|--------------------|-------------|--------------------|--------------------|--------------------|------------|------------|-------------|-------------|--------------------|-------------|------------|
| Gln        | Leu         | Leu<br>755        | Tyr        | Asp                | Cys         | Met                | Phe<br>760         | Gln                | Asn        | Val        | Val         | Asp<br>765  | Gly                | Met         | Pro        |
| Leu        | Ala<br>770  | Arg               | Ser        | Met                | Leu         | Leu<br>775         | Thr                | Asp                | Thr        | Glu        | Asp<br>780  | Thr         | Thr                | Phe         | Phe        |
| Asn<br>785 | Glu         | Ser               | Gln        | Lys                | Phe<br>790  | Leu                | Asp                | Asn                | Gln        | Tyr<br>795 | Met         | Ala         | Gly                | Asp         | Asp<br>800 |
| Пe         | Leu         | Va1               | Ala        | Pro<br><b>80</b> 5 | De          | Leu                | His                | Ser                | Arg<br>810 | Asn        | Glu         | Val         | Pro                | Gly<br>815  | Glu        |
| Asn        | Arg         | Asp               | Va1<br>820 | Tyr                | Leu         | Pro                | Leu                | Phe<br>825         | His        | Thr        | Trp         | Tyr         | Pro<br><b>83</b> 0 | Ser         | Asn        |
| Leu        | Arg         | Pro<br><b>835</b> | Trp        | Asp                | Asp         | Gln                | Gly<br>840         | Val                | Ala        | Leu        | Gly         | Asn<br>845  | Pro                | Val         | Glu        |
| Gly        | Gly<br>850  | Ser               | Val        | Ile                | Asn         | Tyr<br>855         | Thr                | Ala                | Arg        | Ile        | Va1<br>860  | Ala         | Pro                | Glu         | Asp        |
| Tyr<br>865 | Asn         | Leu               | Phe        | His                | Asn<br>870  | Val                | Val                | Pro                | Val        | Tyr<br>875 | Ile         | Arg         | Glu                | 61 <i>y</i> | A1a<br>880 |
| He         | Ile         | Pro               | Gln        | Ile<br>885         | Gln         | Val                | Arg                | Gln                | Trp<br>890 | Ile        | Gly         | Glu         | Gly                | Gly<br>895  | Pro        |
| Asn        | Pro         | He                | Lys<br>900 | Phe                | Asn         | Ile                | Tyr                | Pro<br>905         | Gly        | Lys        | Asp         | Lys         | Glu<br>910         | Tyr         | Val        |
| Thr        | Tyr         | Leu<br>915        | Asp        | Asp                | Gly         | Val                | Ser<br><b>9</b> 20 | Arg                | Asp        | Ser        | Ala         | Pro<br>925  | Asp                | Asp         | Leu        |
| Pro        | Gln<br>930  | Tyr               | Arg        | Glu                | Ala         | Tyr<br><b>9</b> 35 | Glu                | Gln                | Ala        | Lys        | Va1<br>940  | Glu         | Gly                | Lys         | Asp        |
| Va1<br>945 | Gln         | Lys               | Gln        | Leu                | A1 a<br>950 | Val                | Ile                | Gln                | Gly        | Asn<br>955 | Lys         | Thr         | Asn                | Asp         | Phe<br>960 |
| Ser        | Ala         | Ser               | Gly        | 11e<br>965         | Asp         | Lys                | Glu                | Ala                | Lys<br>970 | Gly        | Tyr         | His         | Arg                | Lys<br>975  | Val        |
| Ser        | Ile         | Lys               | G1n<br>980 | Glu                | Ser         | Lys                | Asp                | Lys<br><b>9</b> 85 | Thr        | Arg        | Thr         | Val         | Thr<br>990         | Ile         | Glu        |
| Pro        | Lys         | His<br><b>995</b> | Asn        | Gly                | Tyr         | Asp                | Pro<br>1000        |                    | Lys        | Glu        | Val         | Gly<br>1005 |                    | Tyr         | lyr        |
| Thr        | Ile<br>1010 |                   | Leu        | Trp                | Tyr         | Ala<br>1015        |                    | Gly                | Phe        | Asp        | Gly<br>1020 |             | Ile                | Val         | Asp        |

101 c

Val Ser Gln Ala Thr Val Asn Ile Glu Gly Gly Val Glu Cys Glu Ile 1025

Phe Lys Asn Thr Gly Leu His Thr Val Val Val Asn Val Lys Glu Val 1045

Ile Gly Thr Thr Lys Ser Val Lys Ile Thr Cys Thr Thr Ala 1065 1060

#### (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 7:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 3201 base pairs
- (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: double
- (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

#### (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 7:

ATGGCAGGAT TTTCTGATCC TCTCAACTTT TGCAAAGCAG AAGACTACTA CAGTGTTGCG 60 CTAGACTGGA AGGGCCCTCA AAAAATCATT GGAGTAGACA CTACTCCTCC AAAGAGCACC 120 AAGTTCCCCA AAAACTGGCA TGGAGTGAAC TTGAGATTCG ATGATGGGAC TTTAGGTGTG 180 GTTCAGTTCA TTAGGCCGTG CGTTTGGAGG GTTAGATACG ACCCTGGTTT CAAGACCTCT 240 GACGAGTATG GTGATGAGAA TACGAGGACA ATTGTGCAAG ATTATATGAG TACTCTGAGT 300 AATAAATTGG ATACTTATAG AGGTCTTACG TGGGAAACCA AGTGTGAGGA TTCGGGAGAT 360 TTCTTTACCT TCTCATCCAA GGTCACCGCC GTTGAAAAAT CCGAGCGGAC CCGCAACAAG 420 GTCGGCGATG GCCTCAGAAT TCACCTATGG AAAAGCCCTT TCCGCATCCA AGTAGTGCGC 480 ACCTTGACCC CTTTGAAGGA TCCTTACCCC ATTCCAAATG TAGCCGCAGC CGAAGCCCGT 540 GTGTCCGACA AGGTCGTTTG GCAAACGTCT CCCAAGACAT TCAGAAAGAA CCTGCATCCG 600 CAACACAAGA TGCTAAAGGA TACAGTTCTT GACATTGTCA AACCTGGACA TGGCGAGTAT 660 GTGGGGTGGG GAGAGATGGG AGGTATCCAG TTTATGAAGG AGCCAACATT CATGAACTAT 720 TTTAACTICG ACAATATGCA ATACCAGCAA GTCTATGCCC AAGGTGCTCT CGATTCTCGC 780 GAGCCACTGT ACCACTCGGA TCCCTTCTAT CTTGATGTGA ACTCCAACCC GGAGCACAAG 840 AATATCACGG CAACCTTTAT CGATAACTAC TCTCAAATTG CCATCGACTT TGGAAAGACC 900 AACTCAGGCT ACATCAAGCT GGGAACCAGG TATGGTGGTA TCGATTGTTA CGGTATCAGT 960 GCGGATACGG TCCCGGAAAT TGTACGACTT TATACAGGTC TTGTTGGACG TTCAAAGTTG 1020

102 a

| AAGCCCAGAT | ATATTCTCGG | GGCCCATCAA | GCCTGTTATG | GATACCAACA | GGAAAGTGAC | 1080 |
|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------|
| TTGTATTCTG | TGGTCCAGCA | GTACCGTGAC | TGTAAATTTC | CACTTGACGG | GATTCACGTC | 1140 |
| GATGTCGATG | TTCAGGACGG | CTTCAGAACT | TTCACCACCA | ACCCACACAC | TTTCCCTAAC | 1200 |
| CCCAAAGAGA | TGTTTACTAA | CTTGAGGAAT | AATGGAATCA | AGTGCTCCAC | CAATATCACT | 1260 |
| CCTGTTATCA | GCATTAACAA | CAGAGAGGGT | GGATACAGTA | CCCTCCTTGA | GGGAGTTGAC | 1320 |
| AAAAAATACT | TTATCATGGA | CGACAGATAT | ACCGAGGGAA | CAAGTGGGAA | TGCGAAGGAT | 1380 |
| GTTCGGTACA | TGTACTACGG | TGGTGGTAAT | AAGGTTGAGG | TCGATCCTAA | TGATGTTAAT | 1440 |
| GGTCGGCCAG | ACTTTAAAGA | CAACTATGAC | TTCCCCGCGA | ACTTCAACAG | CAAACAATAC | 1500 |
| CCCTATCATG | GTGGTGTGAG | CTACGGTTAT | GGGAACGGTA | GTGCAGGTTT | TTACCCGGAC | 1560 |
| CTCAACAGAA | AGGAGGTTCG | TATCTGGTGG | GGAATGCAGT | ACAAGTATCT | CTTCGATATG | 1620 |
| GGACTGGAAT | TTGTGTGGCA | AGACATGACT | ACCCCAGCAA | TCCACACATC | ATATGGAGAC | 1680 |
| ATGAAAGGGT | TGCCCACCCG | TCTACTCGTC | ACCTCAGACT | CCGTCACCAA | TGCCTCTGAG | 1740 |
| AAAAAGCTCG | CAATTGAAAC | TTGGGCTCTC | TACTCCTACA | ATCTCCACAA | AGCAACTTGG | 1800 |
| CATGGTCTTA | GTCGTCTCGA | ATCTCGTAAG | AACAAACGAA | ACTTCATCCT | CGGGCGTGGA | 1860 |
| AGTTATGCCG | GAGCCTATCG | TTTTGCTGGT | CTCTGGACTG | GGGATAATGC | AAGTAACTGG | 1920 |
| GAATTCTGGA | AGATATCGGT | CTCTCAAGTT | CTTTCTCTGG | GCCTCAATGG | TGTGTGCATC | 1980 |
| GCGGGGTCTG | ATACGGGTGG | TTTTGAACCC | TACCGTGATG | CAAATGGGGT | CGAGGAGAAA | 2040 |
| TACTGTAGCC | CAGAGCTACT | CATCAGGTGG | TATACTGGTT | CATTCCTCTT | GCCGTGGCTC | 2100 |
| AGGAACCATT | ATGTCAAAAA | GGACAGGAAA | TGGTTCCAGG | AACCATACTC | GTACCCCAAG | 2160 |
| CATCTTGAAA | CCCATCCAGA | ACTCGCAGAC | CAAGCATGGC | TCTATAAATC | CGTTTTGGAG | 2220 |
| ATCTGTAGGT | ACTATGTGGA | GCTTAGATAC | TCCCTCATCC | AACTACTTTA | CGACTGCATG | 2280 |
| TTTCAAAACG | TAGTCGACGG | TATGCCAATC | ACCAGATCTA | TGCTCTTGAC | CGATACTGAG | 2340 |
| GATACCACCT | TCTTCAACGA | GAGCCAAAAG | TTCCTCGACA | ACCAATATAT | GGCTGGTGAC | 2400 |
| GACATTCTTG | TTGCACCCAT | CCTCCACAGT | CGCAAAGAAA | TTCCAGGCGA | AAACAGAGAT | 2460 |
| GTCTATCTCC | CTCTTTACCA | CACCTGGTAC | CCCTCAAATT | TGAGACCATG | GGACGATCAA | 2520 |
| GGAGTCGCTT | TGGGGAATCC | TGTCGAAGGT | GGTAGTGTCA | TCAATTATAC | TGCTAGGATT | 2580 |
| GTTGCACCCG | AGGATTATAA | TCTCTTCCAC | AGCGTGGTAC | CAGTCTACGT | TAGAGAGGGT | 2640 |
| GCCATCATCC | CGCAAATCGA | AGTACGCCAA | TGGACTGGCC | AGGGGGGAGC | CAACCGCATC | 2700 |

102 b

| AAGTTCAACA | TCTACCCTGG | AAAGGATAAG | GAGTACTGTA | CCTATCTTGA | TGATGGTGTT | 2760 |
|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------|
| AGCCGTGATA | GTGCGCCGGA | AGACÇTCCCA | CAGTACAAAG | AGACCCACGA | ACAGTCGAAG | 2820 |
| GTTGAAGGCG | CGGAAATCGC | AAAGCAGATT | GGAAAGAAGA | CGGGTTACAA | CATCTCAGGA | 2880 |
| ACCGACCCAG | AAGCAAAGGG | TTATCACCGC | AAAGTTGCTG | TCACACAAAC | GTCAAAAGAC | 2940 |
| AAGACGCGTA | CTGTCACTAT | TGAGCCAAAA | CACAATGGAT | ACGACCCTTC | CAAAGAGGTG | 3000 |
| GGTGATTATT | ATACCATCAT | TCTTTGGTAC | GCACCAGGTT | TCGATGGCAG | CATCGTCGAT | 3060 |
| GTGAGCAAGA | CGACTGTGAA | TGTTGAGGGT | GGGGTGGAGC | ACCAAGTTTA | TAAGAACTCC | 3120 |
| GATTTACATA | CGGTTGTTAT | CGACGTGAAG | GAGGTGATCG | GTACCACAAA | GAGCGTCAAG | 3180 |
| ATCACATGTA | CTGCCGCTTA | A          |            |            |            | 3201 |

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 8:

(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

(A) LENGTH: 3213 base pairs

(B) TYPE: nucleic acid(C) STRANDEDNESS: double

(D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 8:

ATGGCAGGAT TATCCGACCC TCTCAATTTC TGCAAAGCAG AGGACTACTA CGCTGCTGCC 60 AAAGGCTGGA GTGGCCCTCA GAAGATCATT CGCTATGACC AGACCCCTCC TCAGGGTACA 120 AAAGATCCGA AAAGCTGGCA TGCGGTAAAC CTTCCTTTCG ATGACGGGAC TATGTGTGTA 180 GTGCAATTCG TCAGACCCTG TGTTTGGAGG GTTAGATATG ACCCCAGTGT CAAGACTTCT 240 GATGAGTACG GCGATGAGAA TACGAGGACT ATTGTACAAG ACTACATGAC TACTCTGGTT 300 GGAAACTTGG ACATTTTCAG AGGTCTTACG TGGGTTTCTA CGTTGGAGGA TTCGGGCGAG 360 TACTACACCT TCAAGTCCGA AGTCACTGCC GTGGACGAAA CCGAACGGAC TCGAAACAAG 420 GTCGGCGACG GCCTCAAGAT TTACCTATGG AAAAATCCCT TTCGCATCCA GGTAGTGCGT 480 CTCTTGACCC CCCTGGTGGA CCCTTTCCCC ATTCCCAACG TAGCCAATGC CACAGCCCGT 540 GTGGCCGACA AGGTTGTTTG GCAGACGTCC CCGAAGACGT TCAGGAAAAA CTTGCATCCG 600 CAGCATAAGA TGTTGAAGGA TACAGTTCTT GATATTATCA AGCCGGGGCA CGGAGAGTAT 660 GTGGGTTGGG GAGAGATGGG AGGCATCGAG TTTATGAAGG AGCCAACATT CATGAATTAT 720

102 c

| TTCAACTTTG | ACAATATGCA | ATATCAGCAG | GTCTATGCAC | AAGGEGETET | TGATAGTCGT | 780  |
|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------|
| GAGCCGTTGT | ATCACTCTGA | TCCCTTCTAT | CTCGACGTGA | ACTCCAACCC | AGAGCACAAG | 840  |
| AACATTACGG | CAACCTTTAT | CGATAACTAC | TCTCAGATTG | CCATCGACTT | TGGGAAGACC | 900  |
| AACTCAGGCT | ACATCAAGCT | GGGTACCAGG | TATGGCGGTA | TCGATTGTTA | CGGTATCAGC | 960  |
| GCGGATACGG | TCCCGGAGAT | TGTGCGACTT | TATACTGGAC | TTGTTGGGCG | TTCGAAGTTG | 1020 |
| AAGCCCAGGT | ATATTCTCGG | AGCCCACCAA | GCTTGTTATG | GATACCAGCA | GGAAAGTGAC | 1080 |
| TTGCATGCTG | TTGTTCAGCA | GTACCGTGAC | ACCAAGTTTC | CGCTTGATGG | GTTGCATGTC | 1140 |
| GATGTCGACT | TTCAGGACAA | TTTCAGAACG | TTTACCACTA | ACCCGATTAC | GTTCCCTAAT | 1200 |
| CCCAAAGAAA | TGTTTACCAA | TCTAAGGAAC | AATGGAATCA | AGTGTTCCAC | CAACATCACC | 1260 |
| CCTGTTATCA | GTATCAGAGA | TCGCCCGAAT | GGGTACAGTA | CCCTCAATGA | GGGATATGAT | 1320 |
| AAAAAGTACT | TCATCATGGA | TGACAGATAŢ | ACCGAGGGGA | CAAGTGGGGA | CCCGCAAAAT | 1380 |
| GTTCGATACT | CTTTTTACGG | CGGTGGGAAC | CCGGTTGAGG | TTAACCCTAA | TGATGTTTGG | 1440 |
| GCTCGGCCAG | ACTTTGGAGA | CAATTATGAC | TTCCCTACGA | ACTTCAACTG | CAAAGACTAC | 1500 |
| CCCTATCATG | GTGGTGTGAG | TTACGGATAT | GGGAATGGCA | CTCCAGGTTA | CTACCCTGAC | 1560 |
| CTTAACAGAG | AGGAGGTTCG | TATCTGGTGG | GGATTGCAGT | ACGAGTATCT | CTTCAATATG | 1620 |
| GGACTAGAGT | TTGTATGGCA | AGATATGACA | ACCCCAGCGA | TCCATTCATC | ATATGGAGAC | 1680 |
| ATGAAAGGGT | TGCCCACCCG | TCTGCTCGTC | ACCGCCGACT | CAGTTACCAA | TGCCTCTGAG | 1740 |
| AAAAAGCTCG | CAATTGAAAG | TTGGGCTCTT | TACTCCTACA | ACCTCCATAA | AGCAACCTTC | 1800 |
| CACGGTCTTG | GTCGTCTTGA | GTCTCGTAAG | AACAAACGTA | ACTTCATCCT | CGGACGTGGT | 1860 |
| AGTTACGCCG | GTGCCTATCG | TTTTGCTGGT | CTCTGGACTG | GAGATAACGC | AAGTACGTGG | 1920 |
| GAATTCTGGA | AGATTTCGGT | CTCCCAAGTT | CTTTCTCTAG | GTCTCAATGG | TGTGTGTATA | 1980 |
| GCGGGGTCTG | ATACGGGTGG | TTTTGAGCCC | GCACGTACTG | AGATTGGGGA | GGAGAAATAT | 2040 |
| TGCAGTCCGG | AGCTACTCAT | CAGGTGGTAT | ACTGGATCAT | TCCTTTTGCC | ATGGCTTAGA | 2100 |
| AACCACTACG | TCAAGAAGGA | CAGGAAATGG | TTCCAGGAAC | CATACGCGTA | CCCCAAGCAT | 2160 |
| CTTGAAACCC | ATCCAGAGCT | CGCAGATCAA | GCATGGCTTT | ACAAATCTGT | TCTAGAAATT | 2220 |
| TGCAGATACT | GGGTAGAGCT | AAGATATTCC | CTCATCCAGC | TCCTTTACGA | CTGCATGTTC | 2280 |
| CAAAACGTGG | TCGATGGTAT | GCCACTTGCC | AGATCTATGC | TCTTGACCGA | TACTGAGGAT | 2340 |
| ACGACCTTCT | TCAATGAGAG | CCAAAAGTTC | CTCGATAACC | AATATATGGC | TGGTGACGAC | 2400 |

102 d

| ATCCTTGTAG | CACCCATCCT | CCACAGCCGT | AACGAGGTTC | CGGGAGAGAA | CAGAGATGTC | 2460 |
|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------|
| TATCTCCCTC | TATTCCACAC | CTGGTACCCC | TCAAACTTGA | GACCGTGGGA | CGATCAGGGA | 2520 |
| GTCGCTTTAG | GGAATCCTGT | CGAAGGTGGC | AGCGTTATCA | ACTACACTGC | CAGGATTGTT | 2580 |
| GCCCCAGAGG | ATTATAATCT | CTTCCACAAC | GTGGTGCCGG | TCTACATCAG | AGAGGGTGCC | 2640 |
| ATCATTCCGC | AAATTCAGGT | ACGCCAGTGG | ATTGGCGAAG | GAGGGCCTAA | TCCCATCAAG | 2700 |
| TTCAATATCT | ACCCTGGAAA | GGACAAGGAG | TATGTGACGT | ACCTTGATGA | TGGTGTTAGC | 2760 |
| CGCGATAGTG | CACCAGATGA | CCTCCCGCAG | TACCGCGAGG | CCTATGAGCA | AGCGAAGGTC | 2820 |
| GAAGGCAAAG | ACGTCCAGAA | GCAACTTGCG | GTCATTCAAG | GGAATAAGAC | TAATGACTTC | 2880 |
| TCCGCCTCCG | GGATTGATAA | GGAGGCAAAG | GGTTATCACC | GCAAAGTTTC | TATCAAACAG | 2940 |
| GAGTCAAAAG | ACAAGACCCG | TACTGTCACC | ATTGAGCCAA | AACACAACGG | ATACGACCCC | 3000 |
| TCTAAGGAAG | TTGGTAATTA | TTATACCATC | ATTCTTTGGT | ACGCACCGGG | CTTTGACGGC | 3060 |
| AGCATCGTCG | ATGTGAGCCA | GGCGACCGTG | AACATCGAGG | GCGGGGTGGA | ATGCGAAATT | 3120 |
| TTCAAGAACA | CCGGCTTGCA | TACGGTTGTA | GTCAACGTGA | AAGAGGTGAT | CGGTACCACA | 3180 |
| AAGTCCGTCA | AGATCACTTG | CACTACCGCT | TAG        |            |            | 3213 |

### (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 9:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
  - (A) LENGTH: 317 amino acids
  - (B) TYPE: amino acid
  - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
- (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: peptide
- (ix) FEATURE:
  - (A) NAME/KEY: Modified-site
  - (B) LOCATION: 201
  - (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "X denotes a misc. amino acid"
- (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 9:

Met Thr Asn Tyr Asn Tyr Asp Asn Leu Asn Tyr Asn Gln Pro Asp Leu 1 5 10 15

Ile Pro Pro Gly His Asp Ser Asp Pro Asp Tyr Tyr Ile Pro Met Tyr 20 25 30

Phe Ala Ala Pro Trp Val Ile Ala His Gly Tyr Arg Gly Thr Ser Asp 35 40 45

102 €

Gln Tyr Ser Tyr Gly Trp Phe Leu Asp Asn Val Ser Gln Ser Tyr Thr
50
55
60

Asn Thr Gly Asp Asp Ala Trp Ala Gly Gln Lys Asp Leu Ala Tyr Met 65 70 75 80

Gly Ala Gln Cys Gly Pro Phe Asp Gln His Phe Val Tyr Glu Ala Gly
85 90 95

Asp Gly Leu Glu Asp Val Val Thr Ala Phe Ser Tyr Leu Gln Gly Lys
100 105 110

Glu Tyr Glu Asn Gln Gly Leu Asn Ile Arg Ser Ala Met Pro Pro Lys 115 120 125

Tyr Val Phe Gly Phe Phe Gln Gly Val Phe Gly Ala Thr Ser Leu Leu 130 135 140

Arg Asp Asn Leu Pro Ala Gly Glu Asn Asn Val Ser Leu Glu Glu Ile 145 150 155 160

Val Glu Gly Tyr Gln Asn Gln Asn Val Pro Phe Glu Gly Leu Ala Val 175 175

Asp Val Asp Met Gln Asp Asp Leu Arg Val Phe Thr Thr Arg Pro Ala 180 185 190

Phe Trp Thr Ala Asn Lys Val Gly Xaa Gly Gly Asp Pro Asn Asn Lys
195
200
205

Ser Val Phe Glu Trp Ala His Asp Arg Gly Leu Val Cys Gln Thr Asn 210 215 220

Val Thr Cys Phe Leu Lys Asn Glu Lys Asn Pro Tyr Glu Val Asn Gln 225 230 235 240

Ser Leu Arg Glu Lys Gln Leu Tyr Thr Lys Ser Asp Ser Leu Asp Asn 250 255

Ile Asp Phe Gly Thr Thr Pro Asp Gly Pro Ser Asp Ala Tyr Ile Gly
260 265 270

His Leu Asp Tyr Gly Gly Gly Val Glu Cys Asp Ala Leu Phe Pro Asp 275 280 285

Trp Gly Arg Pro Asp Val Ala Gln Trp Trp Gly Asp Asn Tyr Lys Lys 290 295 300

Leu Phe Ser Ile Gly Leu Asp Phe Val Trp Gln Asp Met 305 315

- (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 10:
  - (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
    - (A) LENGTH: 323 amino acids
    - (B) TYPE: amino acid

102 f

(D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: peptide

(ix) FEATURE:

(A) NAME/KEY: Modified-site(B) LOCATION: 272(D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "X is a misc. amino acid"

(ix) FEATURE:

(A) NAME/KEY: Modified-site

(B) LOCATION: 273

(D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "X is a misc. amino acids"

(ix) FEATURE:

(A) NAME/KEY: Modified-site

(B) LOCATION: 274

(D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "X is a misc. amino acid"

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 10:

Met Thr Asn Tyr Asn Tyr Asp Asn Tyr Asn Tyr Asn Gln Ser Asp Leu

Ile Ala Pro Gly Tyr Pro Ser Asp Pro Asn Phe Tyr Ile Pro Met Tyr

Phe Ala Ala Pro Trp Val Val Lys Gly Cys Ser Gly Asn Ser Asp

Glu Gln Tyr Ser Tyr Gly Trp Phe Met Asp Asn Val Ser Gln Thr Tyr

Met Asn Thr Gly Gly Thr Ser Trp Asn Cys Gly Glu Glu Asn Leu Ala 65 70 75 80

Tyr Met Gly Ala Gln Cys Gly Pro Phe Asp Gln His Phe Val Tyr Gly

Asp Gly Asp Gly Leu Glu Asp Val Val Gln Ala Phe Ser Leu Leu Gln

Gly Lys Glu Phe Glu Asn Gln Val Leu Asn Lys Arg Ala Val Met Pro

Pro Lys Tyr Val Phe Gly Tyr Phe Gln Gly Val Phe Gly Ile Ala Ser

Leu Leu Arg Glu Gln Arg Pro Glu Gly Gly Asn Asn Ile Ser Val Ser

Glu Ile Val Glu Gly Tyr Gln Ser Asn Asn Phe Pro Leu Glu Gly Leu

102 0

Ala Val Asp Val Asp Met Gln Gln Asp Leu Arg Cys Ser Ser Pro Leu 180 185 190

Lys Ile Glu Phe Trp Thr Ala Asn Lys Val Gly Thr Gly Gly Asp Ser 195 200 205

Asn Asn Lys Ser Val Phe Glu Trp Ala His Asp Lys Gly Leu Val Cys 210 220

Gln Thr Asn Val Thr Cys Phe Leu Arg Asn Asp Asn Gly Gly Ala Asp 225 230 235 240

Tyr Glu Val Asn Gln Thr Leu Arg Glu Lys Gly Leu Tyr Thr Lys Asn 245 250 255 .

Asp Ser Leu Thr Asn Thr Asn Phe Gly Thr Thr Asn Asp Gly Pro Xaa 260 265 270

Xaa Xaa Tyr Ile Gly His Leu Asp Tyr Gly Gly Gly Gly Asn Cys Asp 275 280 285

Ala Leu Phe Pro Asp Trp Gly Arg Pro Gly Val Ala Glu Trp Trp Gly
290 295 300

Asp Asn Tyr Ser Lys Leu Phe Lys Ile Gly Leu Asp Phe Val Trp Gln 305 310 315 320

Asp Met Thr

#### (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 11:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
  - (A) LENGTH: 202 amino acids
  - (B) TYPE: amino acid
  - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
- (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: peptide
- (ix) FEATURE:
  - (A) NAME/KEY: Modified-site
  - (B) LOCATION: 43
  - (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "X is a misc. amino acid"
- (ix) FEATURE:
  - (A) NAME/KEY: Modified-site
  - (B) LOCATION: 176
  - (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "X is a misc. amino acid"
- (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 11:

Met Thr Asn Tyr Asn Tyr Asp Asn Leu Asn Tyr Asn Gln Pro Asp Val
1 10 - 15

102 h

Val Pro Pro Gly Tyr His Asp His Pro Asn Tyr Tyr Ile Pro Met Tyr
20 25 30

Tyr Ala Ala Pro Trp Leu Val Val Gln Gly Xaa Ala Gly Thr Ser Lys 35 40 45

Gln Tyr Ser Tyr Gly Trp Phe Met Asp Asn Val Ser Gln Ser Tyr Met 50 55 60

Asn Thr Gly Asp Thr Ala Trp Asn Cys Gly Gln Glu Asn Leu Ala Tyr 65 70 75 80

Met Gly Ala Gln Tyr Gly Pro Phe Asp Gln His Phe Val Tyr Gly Asp 85 90 95

Gly Asp Gly Leu Glu Asp Val Val Lys Ala Phe Ser Phe Leu Gln Gly
100 105 110

Lys Glu Phe Glu Asp Lys Lys Leu Asn Lys Arg Ser Val Met Pro Pro 115 120 125

Lys Tyr Val Phe Gly Phe Phe Gln Gly Val Phe Gly Ala Leu Ser Leu 130 135 140

Leu Lys Gln Asn Leu Pro Ala Gly Glu Asn Asn Ile Ser Val Gln Glu 145 150 155 160

Ile Val Glu Gly Tyr Gln Asp Asn Asp Tyr Pro Phe Glu Gly Leu Xaa 165 170 175

Val Asp Val Asp Met Gln Asp Asp Leu Arg Val Phe Thr Thr Lys Pro 180 185 190

Glu Tyr Trp Ser Ala Asn Met Val Gly Glu 195 200

#### (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 12:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
  - (A) LENGTH: 953 base pairs
  - (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
  - (C) STRANDEDNESS: double
  - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
- (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)
- (ix) FEATURE:
  - (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference
  - (B) LOCATION: replace (573, "")
  - (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "g is a misc nucleic acid"
- (ix) FEATURE:
  - (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference
  - (B) LOCATION: replace (601, "")
  - (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "g is a misc. nucleic acid"

102 i

| (xi) SE     | EQUENCE DESC   | CRIPTION: SI                               | EQ ID NO: 1 | 2:         |            | J           |
|-------------|--|--|-------------|------------|------------|-------------|
| ATGACAAACT  | ATAATTATGA   | CAATTTGAAC                                 | TACAATCAAC  | CGGACCTCAT | CCCACCTGGC | 60          |
| CATGATTCAG  | ATCCTGACTA   | CTATATTCCG                                 | ATGTACTTTG  | CGGCACCATG | GGTGATCGCA | 120         |
| CATGGATATC  | GTGGCACCAG   | CGACCAGTAC                                 | TCTTATGGAT  | GGTTTTTGGA | CAATGTATCC | 180         |
| CAGTCCTACA  | CAAACACTGG   | CGATGATGCA                                 | TGGGCTGGTC  | AGAAGGATTT | GGCGTACATG | 240         |
| GGGGCACAAT  | GTGGGCCTTT   | CGATCAACAT                                 | TTTGTGTATG  | AGGCTGGAGA | TGGACTTGAA | 300         |
| GACGTTGTGA  | CCGCATTCTC   | TTATTTGCAA                                 | GGCAAGGAAT  | ATGAGAACCA | GGGACTGAAT | 360         |
| ATACGTTCTG  | CAATGCCTCC   | GAAGTACGTT                                 | TTCGGATTTT  | TCCAAGGCGT | ATTCGGAGCC | 420         |
| ACATCGCTGC  | TAAGGGACAA   | CTTACCTGCC                                 | GGCGAGAACA  | ACGTCTCTTT | GGAAGAAATT | 480         |
| GTTGAAGGAT  | ATCAAAATCA   | GAACGTGCCA                                 | TTTGAAGGTC  | TTGCTGTGGA | TGTTGATATG | 540         |
| CAAGATGACT  | TGAGAGTGTT   | CACTACGAGA                                 | CCGGCGTTTT  | GGACGGCAAA | CAAGGTGGGG | 600         |
| GAAGGCGGTG  | ATCCAAACAA   | CAAGTCAGTG                                 | TTTGAGTGGG  | CACATGACAG | GGGCCTTGTC | 660         |
| TGCCAGACGA  | ATGTAACTTG   | CTTCTTGAAG                                 | AACGAGAAAA  | ATCCTTACGA | AGTGAATCAG | 720         |
| TCATTGAGGG  | AGAAGCAGTT   | GTATACGAAG                                 | AGTGATTCCT  | TGGACAACAT | TGATTTTGGA | 780         |
| ACTACTCCAG  | ATGGGCCTAG   | CGATGCGTAC                                 | ATTGGACACT  | TAGACTACGG | TGGTGGTGTG | 840         |
| GAGTGTGATG  | CACTATTCCC   | AGACTGGGGT                                 | CGACCAGACG  | TGGCTCAATG | GTGGGGCGAT | 900         |
| AACTACAAGA  | AACTATTCAG   | CATTGGTCTC                                 | GACTTCGTAT  | GGCAAGACAT | GAC        | <b>95</b> 3 |
| (2) INFORMA | TION FOR SE  | Q ID NO: 13                                | <b>3:</b>   |            |            |             |
| (           | QUENCE CHAR<br>A) LENGTH:<br>B) TYPE: nu<br>C) STRANDED<br>D) TOPOLOGY | 969 base pa<br>Icleic acid<br>DNESS: doubl | iirs        |            |            |             |

- (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)
- (ix) FEATURE:

  - (A) NAME/KEY: misc\_difference
    (B) LOCATION: replace(814..821, "")
    (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "Each g between (and including) 814 and 821 is a misc. nucleic acid."
- (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 13:

ATGACAAACT ACAACTACGA CAACTATAAC TACAACCAGT CAGATCTTAT TGCTCCAGGA

102j

| TATCCTTCCG | ACCCGAACTT | CTACATTCCC | ATGTATTTTG | CAGCACCTTG | GGTAGTTGTT | 120 |
|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|-----|
| AAGGGATGCA | GTGGCAACAG | CGATGAACAG | TACTCGTACG | GATGGTTTAT | GGATAATGTC | 180 |
| TCCCAAACTT | ACATGAATAC | TGGTGGTACT | TCCTGGAACT | GTGGAGAGGA | GAACTTGGCA | 240 |
| TACATGGGAG | CACAGTGCGG | TCCATTTGAC | CAACATTTTG | TGTATGGTGA | TGGAGATGGT | 300 |
| CTTGAGGATG | TTGTCCAAGC | GTTCTCTCTT | CTGCAAGGCA | AAGAGTTTGA | GAACCAAGTT | 360 |
| CTGAACAAAC | GTGCCGTAAT | GCCTCCGAAA | TATGTGTTTG | GTTACTTTCA | GGGAGTCTTT | 420 |
| GGGATTGCTT | CCTTGTTGAG | AGAGCAAAGA | CCAGAGGGTG | GTAATAACAT | CTCTGTTTCA | 480 |
| GAGATTGTCG | AAGGTTACCA | AAGCAATAAC | TTCCCTTTAG | AGGGGTTAGC | CGTAGATGTG | 540 |
| GATATGCAAC | AAGATTTGCG | GTGTAGTTCA | CCACTGAAGA | TTGAATTTTG | GACGGCAAAT | 600 |
| AAGGTAGGCA | CCGGGGGAGA | CTCGAATAAC | AAGTCGGTGT | TTGAATGGGC | ACATGACAAA | 660 |
| GGCCTTGTAT | GTCAGACGAA | TGTTACTTGC | TTCTTGAGAA | ACGACAACGG | CGGGGCAGAT | 720 |
| TACGAAGTCA | ATCAGACATT | GAGGGAGAAG | GGTTTGTACA | CGAAGAATGA | CTCACTGACG | 780 |
| AACACTAACT | TCGGAACTAC | CAACGACGGG | CCGGGGGGGG | GGTACATTGG | ACATCTGGAC | 840 |
| TATGGTGGCG | GAGGGAATTG | TGATGCACTT | TTCCCAGATT | GGGGTCGACC | GGGTGTGGCT | 900 |
| GAATGGTGGG | GTGATAACTA | CAGCAAGCTC | TTCAAAATTG | GTCTGGACTT | CGTGTGGCAA | 960 |
| GATATGACA  |            |            |            |            |            | 969 |

### (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 14:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
  - (A) LENGTH: 607 base pairs

  - (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: double (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
- (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)
- (ix) FEATURE:
  - (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference

  - (B) LOCATION: replace(128, "")
    (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "g is a misc. nucleic acid"
- (ix) FEATURE:
  - (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference

  - (B) LOCATION: replace(232, "")(D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "g is a misc. nucleic acid"
- (ix) FEATURE:
  - (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference
  - (B) LOCATION: replace(249, "")

#### 102 K

| (D) | OTHER | INFORMATION: | /note= | "g | is | a | misc. | nucleic | acid" |
|-----|-------|--------------|--------|----|----|---|-------|---------|-------|
|-----|-------|--------------|--------|----|----|---|-------|---------|-------|

### (ix) FEATURE:

- (A) NAME/KEY: misc\_difference
- (B) LOCATION: replace(526, "")
- (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "g is a misc. nucleic acid"

#### (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 14:

|   | ATCACAAACT    | ACAATTACGA | CAACTTCAAC | TACAACCAAC | CACACCTCCT | TOOTCOACCT | 60  |
|---|---------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|-----|
| - | A I GACAAAC I | ACAATTALGA | CAACTIGAAC | TACAACCAAC | CAGACGICGI | TCCTCCABGT | 60  |
| • | TATCACGACC    | ATCCCAACTA | CTACATTCCA | ATGTACTACG | CAGCACCGTG | GTTGGTCGTT | 120 |
| 1 | CAGGGATGCG    | CGGGGACATC | GAAGCAATAC | TCGTACGGTT | GGTTTATGGA | CAATGTCTCT | 180 |
| ( | CAGTCGTACA    | TGAACACTGG | AGATACGGCG | TGGAACTGCG | GACAGGAAAA | CGTGGCATAC | 240 |
| ı | ATGGGCGCGC    | AATACGGGCC | ATTTGATCAG | CACTTTGTGT | ATGGTGATGG | AGATGGCCTT | 300 |
| 1 | GAAGATGTCG    | TCAAAGCGTT | стсстттстт | CAAGGAAAGG | AGTTCGAAGA | CAAAAAACTC | 360 |
| ı | AACAAGCGTT    | CTGTAATGCC | TCCGAAGTAC | GTGTTTGGTT | TCTTCCAGGG | TGTTTTCGGT | 420 |
| 1 | GCACTTTCAC    | TGTTGAAGCA | GAATCTGCCT | GCCGGAGAGA | ACAACATCTC | AGTGCAAGAG | 480 |
| İ | ATTGTGGAGG    | GTTACCAGGA | TAACGACTAC | CCCTTTGAAG | GGCTCGCGGT | AGATGTTGAT | 540 |
| 1 | ATGCAAGATG    | ATCTGCGAGT | GTTTACTACC | AAACCAGAAT | ATTGGTCGGC | AAACATGGTA | 600 |
| ( | GGCGAAG       |            |            |            |            |            | 607 |

#### (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 15:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
  - (A) LENGTH: 90 amino acids
  - (B) TYPE: amino acid
  - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
- (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: peptide

#### (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 15:

Tyr Arg Trp Gln Glu Val Leu Tyr Thr Ala Met Tyr Gln Asn Ala Ala 1 5 10 15

Phe Gly Lys Pro Ile Ile Lys Ala Ala Ser Met Tyr Asn Asn Asp Ser 20 25 30

Asn Val Arg Arg Ala Gln Asn Asp His Phe Leu Leu Gly Gly His Asp 35 40 45

Gly Tyr Arg Ile Leu Cys Ala Pro Val Val Trp Glu Asn Ser Thr Glu 50 55 60

102 L

Arg Glu Leu Tyr Leu Pro Val Leu Thr Gln Trp lyr Lys Phe Gly Pro 65 70 75 . 80

Asp Phe Asp Thr Lys Pro Leu Glu Gly Ala 85 90

- (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 16:
  - (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
    - (A) LENGTH: 23 base pairs
    - (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
    - (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
    - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
  - (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)
  - (ix) FEATURE:
    - (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference
    - (B) LOCATION: replace(6, "")
    - (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N is T OR C"
  - (ix) FEATURE:
    - (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference
    - (B) LOCATION: replace(9, "")
    - (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS C OR T"
  - (ix) FEATURE:
    - (A) NAME/KEY: misc\_difference
    - (B) LOCATION: replace(12, "")
    - (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS C OR T"
  - (ix) FEATURE:
    - (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference
    - (B) LOCATION: replace(15, "")
    - (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS C OR T"
  - (ix) FEATURE:
    - (A) NAME/KEY: misc\_difference
    - (B) LOCATION: replace(18, "")
    - (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS G OR A OR T OR C"
  - (ix) FEATURE:
    - (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference
    - (B) LOCATION: replace(21, "")
    - (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS C OR T"
  - (x1) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 16:

# ATGTANAANA ANGANTCNAA NGT

23

- (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 17:
  - (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
    - (A) LENGTH: 23 base pairs

102 m

```
(B) TYPE: nucleic acid
           (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
          (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
    (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)
    (ix) FEATURE:
          (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference
          (B) LOCATION: replace(6, "")
          (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS T OR C"
    (ix) FEATURE:
          (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference
          (B) LOCATION: replace(9, "")
          (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS C OR T"
    (ix) FEATURE:
          (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference
          (B) LOCATION: replace(12, "")
          (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS C OR T"
    (ix) FEATURE:
          (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference
          (B) LOCATION: replace(15, "")
          (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS C OR T"
    (ix) FEATURE:
          (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference
          (B) LOCATION: replace(18, "")
          (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS C OR T"
    (ix) FEATURE:
          (A) NAME/KEY: misc_difference
          (B) LOCATION: replace(21, "")
          (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS C OR T"
    (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 17:
ATGTANAANA ANGANAGNAA NGT
                                                                         23
(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 18:
     (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
          (A) LENGTH: 17 base pairs
          (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
          (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
          (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
    (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)
```

(ix) FEATURE:

(A) NAME/KEY: misc\_difference
(B) LOCATION: replace(3, "")

102 a

```
(D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS G OR A OR T OR C"
    (ix) FEATURE:
          (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference
          (B) LOCATION: replace(6, "")
          (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS G OR A"
    (ix) FEATURE:
          (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference
          (B) LOCATION: replace(9, "")
          (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS G OR A"
    (ix) FEATURE:
          (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference
          (B) LOCATION: replace(12, "")
          (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS G OR A OR T OR C"
    (ix) FEATURE:
          (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference
          (B) LOCATION: replace(15, "")
          (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS G OR A OR T OR C"
    (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 18:
TANCENTENT GNEENCE
                                                                        17
(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 19:
     (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
          (A) LENGTH: 20 base pairs
          (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
          (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
          (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
    (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)
    (ix) FEATURE:
          (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference
          (B) LOCATION: replace(3, "")
          (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS G OR A OR T OR C"
    (ix) FEATURE:
          (A) NAME/KEY: misc_difference
          (B) LOCATION: replace(6, "")
          (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS G OR A"
    (ix) FEATURE:
          (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference
          (B) LOCATION: replace(9, "")
          (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS C OR T"
    (ix) FEATURE:
          (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference
          (B) LOCATION: replace(12, "")
```

102 0

|      | (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS G OR A"   |    |
|------|---|----|
|      | <pre>(ix) FEATURE:     (A) NAME/KEY: misc_difference     (B) LOCATION: replace(18, "")     (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS C OR T"</pre>          | •  |
|      | (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 19:   |    |
| GGN  | CCNAANT TNTACCANTG  | 20 |
| (2)  | INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 20:  |    |
|      | (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 17 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear                      |    |
|      | (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)   |    |
|      | <pre>(ix) FEATURE:     (A) NAME/KEY: misc_difference     (B) LOCATION: replace(3, "")     (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS T OR C"</pre>           |    |
|      | <pre>(ix) FEATURE:     (A) NAME/KEY: misc_difference     (B) LOCATION: replace(6, "")     (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS G OR A OR T OR C"</pre> |    |
|      | <pre>(ix) FEATURE:     (A) NAME/KEY: misc_difference     (B) LOCATION: replace(12, "")     (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS G OR A"</pre>          |    |
|      | <pre>(ix) FEATURE:     (A) NAME/KEY: misc_difference     (B) LOCATION: replace(15, "")     (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS G OR A"</pre>          |    |
|      | (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 20:   |    |
| TANG | CGNTGGC ANGANGT   | 17 |
| (2)  | INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 21:  |    |
|      | (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 17 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear                      |    |

| 102 <sub>P</sub>   |    |
|--|----|
| (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)  | -  |
| <pre>(ix) FEATURE:     (A) NAME/KEY: misc_difference     (B) LOCATION: replace(3, "")     (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS T OR C"</pre>  |    |
| <pre>(ix) FEATURE:     (A) NAME/KEY: misc_difference     (B) LOCATION: replace(6, "")     (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS G OR A"</pre>  |    |
| <pre>(ix) FEATURE:     (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference     (B) LOCATION: replace(12, "")     (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS G OR A"</pre> |    |
| <pre>(ix) FEATURE:     (A) NAME/KEY: misc_difference     (B) LOCATION: replace(15, "")     (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS G OR A"</pre> |    |
| (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 21:  |    |
| TANAGNTGGC ANGANGT   | 17 |
| (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 22:   |    |
| (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 71 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: double  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear             |    |
| (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA   |    |
| (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 22:  |    |
| ATGTACAACA ACGACTCGAA CGTTCGCAGG GCGCAGAACG ATCATTTCCT TCTTGGCGGC  | 60 |
| CACGACGGTT A   | 71 |

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 23:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
  (A) LENGTH: 23 amino acids
  (B) TYPE: amino acid
  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
- (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: peptide

102 9

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 23:

Met Tyr Asn Asn Asp Ser Asn Val Arg Arg Ala Gln Asn Asp His Phe 1 5 10 15

Leu Leu Gly Gly His Asp Gly 20

- (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 24:
  - (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
    - (A) LENGTH: 160 base pairs
    - (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
    - (C) STRANDEDNESS: double
    - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
  - (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA
  - (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 24:

ATGTACAACA ACGACTCGAA CGTTCGCAGG GCGCAGAACG ATCATTTCCT TCTTGGTGGA 60
CATGATGGAT ATCGCATTCT GTGCGCGCCT GTTGTGTGGG AGAATTCGAC CGAACGGAAT 120
TGTACTTGCC CGTGCTGACC CAATGGTACA AATTCGGCCC 160

- (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 25:
  - (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
    - (A) LENGTH: 54 amino acids
    - (B) TYPE: amino acid
    - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
  - (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: peptide
  - (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 25:

Met Tyr Asn Asn Asp Ser Asn Val Arg Arg Ala Gln Asn Asp His Phe 1 5 10 15

Leu Leu Gly Gly His Asp Gly Tyr Arg Ile Leu Cys Ala Pro Val Val 20 25 30

Trp Glu Asn Ser Thr Glu Arg Glu Leu Tyr Leu Pro Val Leu Thr Gln
35 40 45

Trp Tyr Lys Phe Gly Pro

- (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 26:
  - (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

102 -

| (A) | LENGTH: 238 base pair |
|-----|-----------------------|
| (B) | TYPE: nucleic acid    |
| (C) | STRANDEDNESS: double  |
|     | TOPOLOGY: linear      |

#### (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 26:

TACAGGTGGC AGGAGGTGTT GTACACTGCT ATGTACCAGA ATGCGGCTTT CGGGAAACCG 60
ATTATCAAGG CAGCTTCCAT GTACGACAAC GACAGAAACG TTCGCGGCGC ACAGGATGAC 120
CACTTCCTTC TCGGCGGACA CGATGGATAT CGTATTTTGT GTGCACCTGT TGTGTGGGAG 180
AATACAACCA GTCGCGATCT GTACTTGCCT GTGCTGACCA GTGGTACAAA TTCGGCCC 238

### (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 27:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
  - (A) LENGTH: 79 amino acids
  - (B) TYPE: amino acid
  - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
- (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: peptide
- (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 27:

Tyr Arg Trp Gln Glu Val Leu Tyr Thr Ala Met Tyr Gln Asn Ala Ala 1 15

Phe Gly Lys Pro Ile Ile Lys Ala Ala Ser Met Tyr Asp Asn Asp Arg 20 25 30

Asn Val Arg Gly Ala Gln Asp Asp His Phe Leu Leu Gly Gly His Asp 40 45

Gly Tyr Arg Ile Leu Cys Ala Pro Val Val Trp Glu Asn Thr Thr Ser 50 60

Arg Asp Leu Tyr Leu Pro Val Leu Thr Lys Trp Tyr Lys Phe Gly 75

- (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 28:
  - (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
    - (A) LENGTH: 28 base pairs
    - (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
    - (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
    - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
  - (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA

ر 102

| (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 28:  | •  |
|--|----|
| GCTCTAGAGC ATGTTTTCAA CCCTTGCG   | 28 |
| (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 29:   |    |
| (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 36 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: double  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear   |    |
| (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)  |    |
| (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 29:  |    |
| AGCTTGTTAA CATGTATCCA ACCCTCACCT TCGTGG  | 36 |
| (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 30:   |    |
| <ul> <li>(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:</li> <li>(A) LENGTH: 34 base pairs</li> <li>(B) TYPE: nucleic acid</li> <li>(C) STRANDEDNESS: double</li> <li>(D) TOPOLOGY: linear</li> </ul> |    |
| (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)  |    |
| (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 30:  |    |
| ACAATTGTAC ATAGGTTGGG AGTGGAAGCA CCGC  | 34 |
| (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 31:   |    |
| <ul><li>(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:</li><li>(A) LENGTH: 75 amino acids</li><li>(B) TYPE: amino acid</li><li>(D) TOPOLOGY: linear</li></ul>   |    |
| (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: peptide  |    |
| (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 31:  |    |
| Lys Asn Leu His Pro Gln His Lys Met Leu Lys Asp Thr Val Leu Asp 1 10 15  |    |
| Ile Val Lys Pro Gly His Gly Glu Tyr Val Gly Trp Gly Glu Met Gly  |    |

102 E

Gly Ile Gln Phe Met Lys Glu Pro Thr Phe Met Asn Tyr Phe Asn Phe 35 40 .45

Asp Asn Met Gln Tyr Gln Gln Val Tyr Ala Gln Gly Ala Leu Asp Ser 50 60

Arg Glu Pro Leu Tyr His Ser Asp Pro Phe Tyr 75

- (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ 1D NO: 32:
  - (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
    - (A) LENGTH: 23 base pairs
    - (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
    - (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
    - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
  - (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA
  - (ix) FEATURE:
    - (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference
    - (B) LOCATION: replace(3, "")
    - (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS G OR A"
  - (ix) FEATURE:
    - (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference
    - (B) LOCATION: replace(6, "")
    - (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS C OR T"
  - (ix) FEATURE:
    - (A) NAME/KEY: misc\_difference
    - (B) LOCATION: replace(9, "")
    - (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS G OR A"
  - (ix) FEATURE:
    - (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference
    - (B) LOCATION: replace(15, "")
    - (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS G OR A OT T OR C"
  - (ix) FEATURE:
    - (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference
    - (B) LOCATION: replace(18, "")
    - (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS G OR A"
  - (ix) FEATURE:
    - (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference
    - (B) LOCATION: replace(21, "")
    - (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS C OR T"
  - (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 32:

CANCANAANA TGCTNAANGA NAC

23

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 33:

WO 95/10616

```
102 u
     (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
          (A) LENGTH: 23 base pairs
          (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
          (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
          (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
    (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA
    (ix) FEATURE:
          (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference
          (B) LOCATION: replace(3, "")
          (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS G OR A"
    (ix) FEATURE:
          (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference
          (B) LOCATION: replace(6, "")
          (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS C OR T"
    (ix) FEATURE:
          (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference
          (B) LOCATION: replace(9, "")
          (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS G OR A"
    (ix) FEATURE:
          (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference
          (B) LOCATION: replace(15, "")
          (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS G OR A"
    (ix) FEATURE:
          (A) NAME/KEY: misc_difference
          (B) LOCATION: replace(18, "")
          (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS G OR A"
    (ix) FEATURE:
          (A) NAME/KEY: misc_difference
          (B) LOCATION: replace(21, "")
          (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS C OR T"
    (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 33:
CANCANAANA TGTTNAANGA NAC
                                                                        23
```

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 34:

(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 20 base pairs
- (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
- (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
- (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
- (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA
- (ix) FEATURE:

102 V

(A) NAME/KEY: misc difference (B) LOCATION: replace(3, "") (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS G OR A" (ix) FEATURE: (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference (B) LOCATION: replace(6, "") (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS G OR A OR T OR C" (ix) FEATURE: (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference (B) LOCATION: replace(9, "") (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS G OR A" (ix) FEATURE: (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference (B) LOCATION: replace(12, "") (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS G OR A" (ix) FEATURE: (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference (B) LOCATION: replace(15, "") (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS G OR A" (ix) FEATURE: (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference (B) LOCATION: replace(18, "") (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS G OR A" (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 34: TANAANGGNT CNCTNTGNTA (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 35: (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS: (A) LENGTH: 20 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA (ix) FEATURE: (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference (B) LOCATION: replace(3, "") (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS G OR A" (ix) FEATURE: (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference (B) LOCATION: replace(6, "") (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS G OR A OR T OR C"

20

(ix) FEATURE:

102 W

```
(A) NAME/KEY: misc difference
           (B) LOCATION: replace(9, "")
           (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS G OR A"
    (ix) FEATURE:
           (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference
          (B) LOCATION: replace(12, "")
          (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS G OR A OR T OR C"
    (ix) FEATURE:
          (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference
          (B) LOCATION: replace(15, "")
          (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS G OR A"
    (ix) FEATURE:
          (A) NAME/KEY: misc_difference
          (B) LOCATION: replace(18, "")
          (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS G OR A"
    (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 35:
TANAANGGNT CNGANTGNTA
                                                                         20
(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 36:
     (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
          (A) LENGTH: 37 base pairs
          (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
          (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
          (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
    (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA
    (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 36:
AAACTGCAGC TGGCGCGCCA TGGCAGGATT TTCTGAT
                                                                         37
(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 37:
     (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
          (A) LENGTH: 23 base pairs
          (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
          (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
          (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
    (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA
    (ix) FEATURE:
          (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference
          (B) LOCATION: replace(6, "")
          (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS G OR A OR T OR C"
```

102 ×

```
(ix) FEATURE:
           (A) NAME/KEY: misc_difference
           (B) LOCATION: replace(9, "")
           (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS C OR T"
    (ix) FEATURE:
           (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference
(B) LOCATION: replace(12, "")
           (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS C OR T"
    (ix) FEATURE:
           (A) NAME/KEY: misc_difference
           (B) LOCATION: replace(15, "")
           (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS C OR T"
    (ix) FEATURE:
           (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference
           (B) LOCATION: replace(18, "")
           (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS C OR T"
    (ix) FEATURE:
           (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference
           (B) LOCATION: replace(21, "")
           (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS C OR T"
    (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 37:
ATGACNAANT ANAANTANGA NAA
                                                                           23
(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 38:
     (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
           (A) LENGTH: 21 base pairs
           (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
           (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
           (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
    (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA
    (ix) FEATURE:
           (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference
           (B) LOCATION: replace(1, "")
           (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS A OR G"
    (ix) FEATURE:
           (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference
           (B) LOCATION: replace(4, "")
           (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS G OR A OR T OR C"
    (ix) FEATURE:
           (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference
           (B) LOCATION: replace(13, "")
           (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS G OR A OR T OR C"
```

```
102 7
    (ix) FEATURE:
          (A) NAME/KEY: misc_difference
          (B) LOCATION: replace(16, "")
          (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS G OR A OR T OR C"
    (ix) FEATURE:
          (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference
          (B) LOCATION: replace(19, "")
          (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS G OR A OR T OR C"
    (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 38:
NTGNGGCATC ATNGCNGGNA C
(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 39:
     (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
          (A) LENGTH: 23 base pairs
          (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
          (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
          (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
   (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA
```

- (ix) FEATURE:
  - (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference
  - (B) LOCATION: replace(6, "")
  - (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS G OR A"
- (ix) FEATURE:
  - (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference
  - (B) LOCATION: replace(9, "")
  - (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS C OR T"
- (ix) FEATURE:
  - (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference
  - (B) LOCATION: replace(15, "")
  - (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS G OR A OR T OR C"
- (ix) FEATURE:
  - (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference
  - (B) LOCATION: replace(18, "")
  - (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS G OR A"
- (ix) FEATURE:
  - (A) NAME/KEY: misc difference
  - (B) LOCATION: replace(21, "")
  - (D) OTHER INFORMATION: /note= "N IS G OR A"
- (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEO ID NO: 39:

GTCATNTCNT GCCANACNAA NTC

23

21

(PCT Rule 13bis)

| A. The indications made below relate to the microorganism referred to in the description on page 14 , line   |  |   |  |   |   |  |
|--|--|---|--|---|---|--|
| B. IDENTIFIC   | ATION (  | of Deposit  | î  | Further deposits  | are identified on an a  | dditional sheet                          |
| Name of deposita   | ry instituti   | on  |  |   |   |  |
| The Nation   | al Col   | lections o  | f Industrial   | and Marine Bac  | teria Limited   | (NCIMB)                                  |
| Address of deposi  | tary institu   | stion (including                                  | postal code and country  | 7)  |   |  |
| 23 St. Mac   | har Dri  | ive   |  |   |   |  |
| Aberdeen<br>Scotland   |  |   |  |   |   |  |
| AB2 1RY  |  |   |  |   |   |  |
| United Kin   | gdom   |   |  | I A N   |   |  |
| Date of deposit  | 20   | JUNE  | 1994   | NCIMB   | 40652   | <u>.</u> .                               |
| C. ADDITIONA   | L INDIC  | CATIONS (lea                                      | we blank if not applical                                       | ole) This information   | is continued on an ac   | iditional sheet                          |
| other designation of the contract of the contr | gnated<br>ism wil<br>he Euro<br>withdr   | state hav<br>l be made<br>pean pate<br>rawn or is | ing equivaler<br>available un<br>nt or until t<br>deemed to be | ch a European at legislation, atil the public he date on which withdrawn, on erson requesting | a sample of t<br>ation of the m<br>ch the applica<br>ly by the issu | he deposited ention of the tion has been |
| عبدت الشائد التاريخ  | ED STAT  | ES FOR WH   | IICH INDICATIO   | ONS ARE MADE (i/a   | he indications are not for  | all designated States)                   |
|  |  | <del>,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,</del>  | <del></del>  | <del> </del>  |   |  |
|  |  |   |  |   |   |  |
|  |  |   |  |   |   |  |
|  |  |   |  |   |   | 1  |
| <del></del>  |  |   |  |   |   |  |
| E. SEPARATE  | FURNIS   | HING OF IN  | DICATIONS (leav  | e blank if not applicable)  |   |  |
| The indications list<br>Number of Deposit")  | The indications listed below will be submitted to the International Bureau later (specify the general nature of the indications e.g., "Accession Number of Deposit") |   |  |   |   |  |
|  |  |   |  |   |   |  |
|  |  |   |  |   |   |  |
|  |  |   |  |   |   |  |
| For  | receiving  | Office use on                                     | ly   | For In  | ternational Bureau us   | only                                     |
| This sheet wa  | s received   | with the interr                                   | national application   | This sheet was  | received by the Interr  | national Bureau on:                      |
| Authorized officer   | /  | 12/1 Jamos  | L.h.   | Authorized officer  |   |  |
|  |  | P.M RIEW  | Duffishte  |   |   |  |

Form PC1/RO'134 (July 1993)

(PCT Rule 13bis)

| A. The indications made below relate to the microorganism ref   | A. The indications made below relate to the microorganism referred to in the description on page, line, line                       |  |  |  |  |
|---|--|--|--|--|--|
| B. IDENTIFICATION OF DEPOSIT  | Further deposits are identified on an additional sheet   |  |  |  |  |
| Name of depositary institution  |  |  |  |  |  |
| The National Collections of Industrial  | and Marine Bacteria Limited (NCIMB)  |  |  |  |  |
| Address of depositary institution (including postal code and country)   | )  |  |  |  |  |
| 23 St. Machar Drive<br>Aberdeen   |  |  |  |  |  |
| Scotland  |  |  |  |  |  |
| AB2 1RY<br>United Kingdom   |  |  |  |  |  |
| Date of deposit   | Accession Number   |  |  |  |  |
| 20 JUNE 1994  | NGMB 40653   |  |  |  |  |
| C. ADDITIONAL INDICATIONS (leave blank if not applicable  | le) This information is continued on an additional sheet   |  |  |  |  |
| microorganism will be made available un<br>grant of the European patent or until t<br>refused or withdrawn or is deemed to be | t legislation, a sample of the deposited<br>til the publication of the mention of the<br>he date on which the application has been |  |  |  |  |
| D. DESIGNATED STATES FOR WHICH INDICATIO  | NS ARE MADE (if the indications are not for all designated States)   |  |  |  |  |
|   |  |  |  |  |  |
| E. SEPARATE FURNISHING OF INDICATIONS (leave  | blank if not applicable)   |  |  |  |  |
| The indications listed below will be submitted to the International Number of Deposit*)                                       | Bureau later (specify the general nature of the indications e.g., "Accession   |  |  |  |  |
|   |  |  |  |  |  |
| For receiving Office use only   | For International Bureau use only  |  |  |  |  |
| This sheet was received with the international application  | This sheet was received by the International Bureau on:  |  |  |  |  |
| Authorized officer P.M. MANDEMAKER  | Authorized officer   |  |  |  |  |
|   | -  |  |  |  |  |

Form PCE/R(V134 (July 1992)

| A. The indications made below relate to the microorganism reform on page, line  | erred to in the description   |
|---|---|
| B. IDENTIFICATION OF DEPOSIT  | Further deposits are identified on an additional sheet  |
| Name of depositary institution  | •   |
| Culture Collection of Algae and Protozo   | a (CCAP)  |
| Address of depositary institution (including postal code and country)   |   |
| Dunstaffnage Marine Laboratory P.O. Box 3 Oban Argyll PA34 4AD Scotland United Kingdom  |   |
| Date of deposit   | Accession Number  |
| II OCTOBER 1994   | CCAP 1373/1   |
| C. ADDITIONAL INDICATIONS (leave blank if not applicable  | r) This information is continued on an additional sheet   |
| microorganism will be made available unt<br>grant of the European patent or until th<br>refused or withdrawn or is deemed to be | legislation, a sample of the deposited il the publication of the mention of the edate on which the application has been withdrawn, only by the issue of such a son requesting the sample. (Rule 28(4) |
|   |   |
| E. SEPARATE FURNISHING OF INDICATIONS (leave to   | blank if not applicable)  |
| The indications listed below will be submitted to the International B Number of Deposit")                                       |   |
| For receiving Office use only   | For International Bureau use only   |
| This sheet was received with the international application  Authorized officer  | This sheet was received by the International Bureau on:  Authorized officer   |
| TIM. WANDEMAKER   |   |
| orm PCT/RC/134 (July 1992)  |   |

| A. The indication   | ns made below relate to the microorganism referred to in the description  |
|---|---|
| on page   | 15 , line   |
| B. IDENTIFI   | CATION OF DEPOSIT Further deposits are identified on an additional abeet  |
| Name of deposit   | ary institution   |
| The Natio   | nal Collections of Industrial and Marine Bacteria Limited (NCIMB)   |
| Address of depo   | itary institution (including postal code and country)   |
|   | char Drive  |
| Aberdeen<br>Scotland  |   |
| AB2 1RY   | · ·   |
| United Ki   | Accession Number  |
|   | 3 october 1994   Neimb 40687  |
| C. ADDITION   | AL INDICATIONS (leave blank if not applicable) This information is continued on an additional abeet   |
| other des<br>microorgan<br>grant of<br>refused on<br>sample to<br>EPC). | of those designations in which a European patent is sought, and any gnated state having equivalent legislation, a sample of the depositerism will be made available until the publication of the mention of the European patent or until the date on which the application has be withdrawn or is deemed to be withdrawn, only by the issue of such a an expert nominated by the person requesting the sample. (Rule 28(4)) |
|   |   |
|   | FURNISHING OF INDICATIONS (leave blank if not applicable)   |
| The indications lis<br>Number of Deposit®                               | ted below will be submitted to the International Bureau later (specifythe general nature of the indications e.g., "Accession  |
| Fo  | r receiving Office use only For International Bureau use only   |
| This sheet w  | s received with the international application This sheet was received by the International Bureau on  |
| Authorized office   | Authorized officer  R.M. MANDEMAKER   |
| om PCT/RG/134   | INI 1992,   |

| A. The indications made below relate to the microorganism re on page   | ferred to in the description   |  |  |  |  |  |  |
|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|
| B. IDENTIFICATION OF DEPOSIT   | Further deposits are identified on an additional abeet                       |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Name of depositary institution   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| The National Collections of Industrial   | and Marine Bacteria Limited (NCIMB)  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Address of depositary institution (including postal code and country)  | )  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 23 St. Machar Drive  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Scotland   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| AB2 IRY United Kingdom   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Date of deposit  | Accession Number   |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 3 OCTOBER 1994   | NCIMB 40688  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| C. ADDITIONAL INDICATIONS (leave blank if not applicable   | ole) This information is continued on an additional sheet                    |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| In respect of those designations in which a European patent is sought, and any other designated state having equivalent legislation, a sample of the deposited microorganism will be made available until the publication of the mention of the grant of the European patent or until the date on which the application has been refused or withdrawn or is deemed to be withdrawn, only by the issue of such a sample to an expert nominated by the person requesting the sample. (Rule 28(4) EPC). |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| D. DESIGNATED STATES FOR WHICH INDICATION  | NS ARE MADE (if the indications are not for all designated States)           |  |  |  |  |  |  |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| E. SEPARATE FURNISHING OF INDICATIONS (learn   | e blank if not applicable)   |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| The indications listed below will be submitted to the International Number of Deposit')  | Bureau later (specify the general nature of the indications e.g., *Accession |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| For requiring Off  | For International Bureau use only  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| For receiving Office use only  This sheet was received with the international application  Authorized officer  | This sheet was received by the International Bureau on:  Authorized officer  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| R.M. MANDEMAKER Form PCT/RC/i34 (July 1992)  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |

(PCT Rule 13bis)

| A. The indications made below relate to the microorganism referred to in the description   |  |  |  |  |  |  |
|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|
| on page 15 , line  | 10   |  |  |  |  |  |
| B. IDENTIFICATION OF DEPOSIT   | Further deposits are identified on an additional sheet   |  |  |  |  |  |
| Name of depositary institution   | ·  |  |  |  |  |  |
| The National Collections of Industrial   | and Marine Bacteria Limited (NCIMB)                      |  |  |  |  |  |
| Address of depositaty institution (including postal code and country   | )  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 23 St. Machar Drive<br>Aberdeen  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Scotland   |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| AB2 IRY  | i  |  |  |  |  |  |
| United Kingdom   | T. N. I  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Date of deposit  3 OCTOBER 1994  | Accession Number NCIMB 40689                             |  |  |  |  |  |
| C. ADDITIONAL INDICATIONS (leave blank if not applicable   | (e) This information is continued on an additional sheet |  |  |  |  |  |
| In respect of those designations in which a European patent is sought, and any other designated state having equivalent legislation, a sample of the deposited microorganism will be made available until the publication of the mention of the grant of the European patent or until the date on which the application has been refused or withdrawn or is deemed to be withdrawn, only by the issue of such a sample to an expert nominated by the person requesting the sample. (Rule 28(4) EPC).  D. DESIGNATED STATES FOR WHICH INDICATIONS ARE MADE (if the indications are not for all designated States) |  |  |  |  |  |  |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| E. SEPARATE FURNISHING OF INDICATIONS (learn   |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| The indications listed below will be submitted to the International Bureau later (specify the general nature of the indications e.g., "Accession Number of Deposit")   |  |  |  |  |  |  |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| For receiving Office use only  | For International Bureau use only                        |  |  |  |  |  |
| This sheet was received with the international application   | This sheet was received by the International Bureau on:  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Authorized officer PH.M. MANDEMAKER  | Authorized officer                                       |  |  |  |  |  |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |

Form PCT/RC/134 (July 1992)

| A. The indication on page                           | bem ano          | e below relate to  | the mi                              | croorganism re                                      | efer               | red to in the description  | 1               |                           |                          |  |                  |
|---|------------------|--|-------------------------------------|---|--------------------|--|-----------------|---------------------------|--------------------------|--|------------------|
| B. IDENTIFICATION OF DEPOSIT                        |                  |  |                                     |   | Funher deposits ar | e identi   | ilied d         | on ac                     | n additional sheet       |  |                  |
| Name of deposit                                     | tary inst        | tution   |                                     |   |                    |  |                 |                           |                          |  | •                |
| Culture (   | Collec           | tion of Al   | gae a                               | nd Protozo  | oa                 | (CCAP)   |                 |                           |                          | ·  |                  |
| Address of depo                                     | sitary in        | stitution (includi                                       | ng postal                           | code and country                                    | אכ                 |  |                 |                           |                          |  |                  |
| Dunstaffr<br>P.O. Box<br>Oban<br>Argyll<br>Scotland | 3 PA34           | arine Labo<br>4AD<br>ed Kingdom                          |                                     | у   |                    |  |                 |                           |                          |  |                  |
| Date of deposit                                     | 11               | OCTOBE   | S                                   | 10011   | 1                  | Accession Number   | (2)             | <u> </u>                  | 2                        | 12   |                  |
|   | 11 (             | 2C1002   | , <b>1</b> \                        | )~~ <b>~</b>  |                    | CCHY   | 12              | 7                         | <b>3</b>                 |  |                  |
| C. ADDITION   | NAL IN           | DICATIONS (  | (leave bl                           | enk if not applicab                                 | ble)               | This information is  | contin          | ued o                     | n an                     | additional sheet   |                  |
| other des<br>microorga<br>grant of<br>refused o     | ignatenism the E | ed state ha<br>will be mad<br>uropean pat<br>hdrawn or i | aving<br>de ava<br>tent de<br>is de | equivalen<br>ailable un<br>or until t<br>emed to be | nt<br>nt:<br>the   | n a European pa<br>legislation, a<br>il the publicat<br>e date on which<br>withdrawn, only<br>son requesting | samplion of the | ple<br>of t<br>app<br>the | of<br>the<br>olic<br>iss | the deposite<br>mention of t<br>cation has be<br>sue of such a | ed<br>the<br>een |
| D. DESIGNAT   | TED ST           | ATES FOR V   | VHICH                               | INDICATIO   | ON                 | S ARE MADE (if the   | indicatio       | ns are                    | not                      | for all designated State                                       | s)               |
|   |                  |  |                                     |   |                    |  |                 |                           |                          |  | -                |
| E. SEPARATI   | e furi           | VISHING OF   | INDIC                               | ATIONS (læv   | vc b               | lank if not applicable)  |                 |                           |                          |  |                  |
| The indications li<br>Number of Deposit             |                  | wwill be submi   | itted to t                          | he International                                    | il Bu              | ureau later (specify the gen   | crei nati       | ure of i                  | the in                   | dications e.g., *Access  | оя               |
| F   | for recei        | ving Office use  | only -                              |   | 1 [                | For Inter  | nationa         | l Bur                     | eau                      | use only   |                  |
| This sheet w  | was rece         | ived with the int  | •                                   | nal application                                     |                    | This sheet was re  |                 |                           |                          | ernational Bureau o  | on:              |
| Authorized office                                   |                  |  | demak<br>MANDI                      | EMAKER  |                    | Authorized officer   |                 |                           |                          |  |                  |
| om PCT/R.C/134                                      | Liuly 19         | 921  |                                     |   |                    |  |                 |                           |                          |  |                  |

110

#### **CLAIMS**

1. A method of preparing the sugar 1,5-D-anhydrofructose comprising treating an  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan with the enzyme  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase characterised in that enzyme is used in substantially pure form.

2. A method according to claim I wherein if the glucan contains links other than and in addition to the  $\alpha$ -1,4- links the  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase is used in conjunction with a suitable reagent that can break the other links.

10

15

30

5

- 3. A method according to claim 2 wherein the glucan is starch and a hydrolase, preferably a glucanohydrolase, is used in conjunction with the  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase.
- 4. A method according to claim 2 or claim 3 wherein the hydrolase is at least one of pullanase or isoamylase.
  - 5. A method according to any preceding claim wherein the  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase is bound to a support or, more preferably, is in a dissolved form.
- 6. A method according to any preceding claim wherein the enzyme is isolated from either a fungus, preferably *Morchella costata* or *Morchella vulgaris*, or from a fungally infected algae, preferably *Gracilariopsis lemaneiformis* or from algae alone, preferably *Gracilariopsis lemaneiformis*.
- 7. A method according to claim 6 wherein the enzyme is isolated and/or further purified from the fungus or from the fungally infected algae or from algae alone using a gel that is not degraded by the enzyme.
  - 8. A method according to claim 7 wherein the gel is based on dextrin or derivatives thereof, preferably the gel is a cyclodextrin more preferably beta-cyclodextrin.

9. A method according to any of the preceding claims wherein the enzyme comprises the amino acid sequence SEQ. ID. No. 1. or the amino acid sequence SEQ. ID. No. 2 or the amino acid sequence SEQ. ID. No. 5. or the amino acid sequence SEQ. ID. No. 6, or any variant thereof.

5

10. A method according to any preceding claim wherein the enzyme is obtained from the expression of a nucleotide sequence coding for the enzyme.

10

11.A method according to claim 10 wherein the nucleotide sequence is a DNA sequence.

12. A method according to claim 11 wherein the DNA sequence comprises a sequence that is the same as, or is complementary to, or has substantial homology with, or contains any suitable codon substitutions for any of those of, SEQ. ID. No. 3 or SEQ. ID. No. 4 or SEQ. ID. No. 7 or SEQ. ID. No. 8.

15

13. The method according to claim 3 or any claim dependent thereon wherein the starch is used in high concentration - such as up to about 25% solution.

20

14. The method according to any one of the preceding claims wherein the substrate is treated with the enzyme in the presence of a buffer.

25

15. The method according to any one of claims 1 to 13 wherein the substrate is treated with the enzyme in the presence of at least substantially pure water.

16. The method according to any one of the preceding claims wherein the substrate is treated with the enzyme in the absence of a co-factor.

30

17. The method according to any one of the preceding claims wherein the enzyme is used in combination with amylopectin or dextrin.

- 18. A method of preparing the sugar 1,5-D-anhydrofructose comprising treating an  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan with the enzyme  $\alpha$ -1,4-glucan lyase characterised in that enzyme comprises the amino acid sequence SEQ. ID. No. 1, or the amino acid sequence SEQ. ID. No. 2 or the amino acid sequence SEQ. ID. No. 5, or the amino acid sequence SEQ. ID. No. 6, or any variant thereof.
- 19. The sugar 1,5-D-anhydrofructose when prepared by the method of the present invention.
- 20. The use of a reagent that can increase the hydrophobicity of the reaction medium to increase the stability and activity of the GL enzyme.
  - 21. Use of AF as an anti-oxidant.
- 15 22. Use of AF as a sweetener.

WO 95/10616

5

1/26

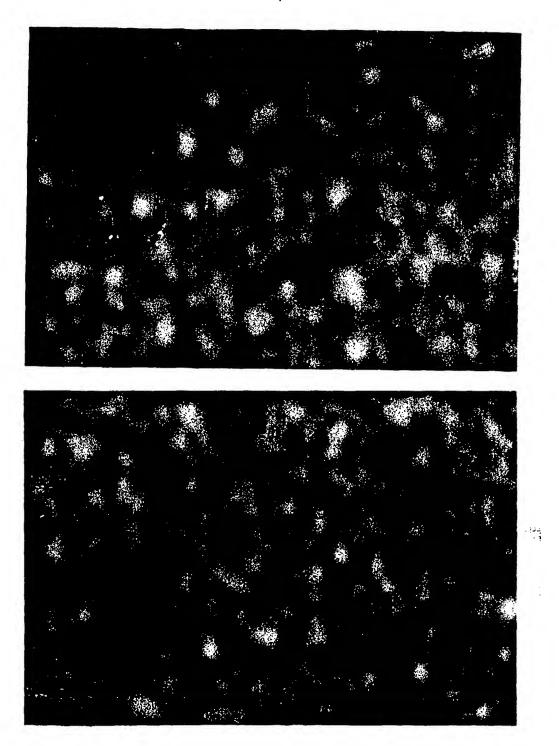


Fig.1. Calcoflour White stainings revealing fungi in upper part and lower part of Gracilaria lemnaeformis. (108x and 294x).

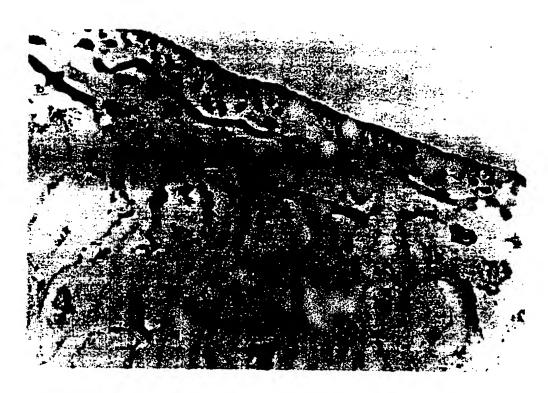


Fig.2. PAS / Anilinblue Black staining of Gracilaria lemnaeformis with fungi. The fungi have a significant higher content of carbohydrates.



Fig. 3. The interograph shows longitudinal and grazing sections of two thin-walled fungal hypha (f) growing between thick walls (w) of algal cells. Note thylacoid membranes in the algal chloroplast (arrows)

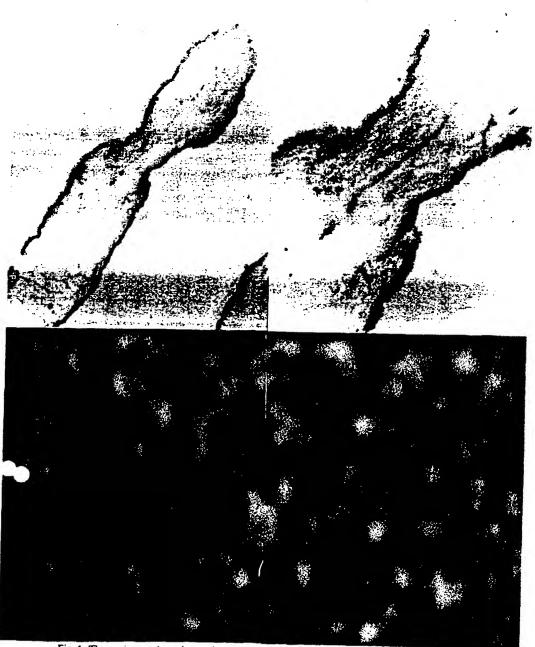


Fig. 4. The antisense detections with clone 2 probe (upper row) are restricted to the fungi illustrated by the Calcoflour White staining of the succeeding section (lower row). (46x and 108x).

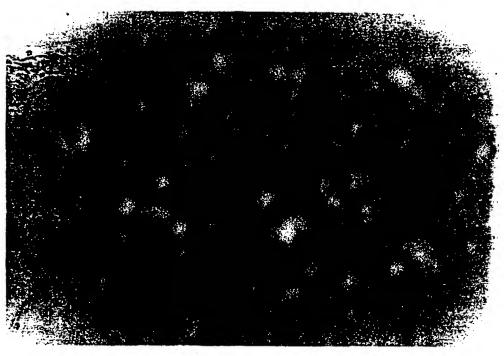
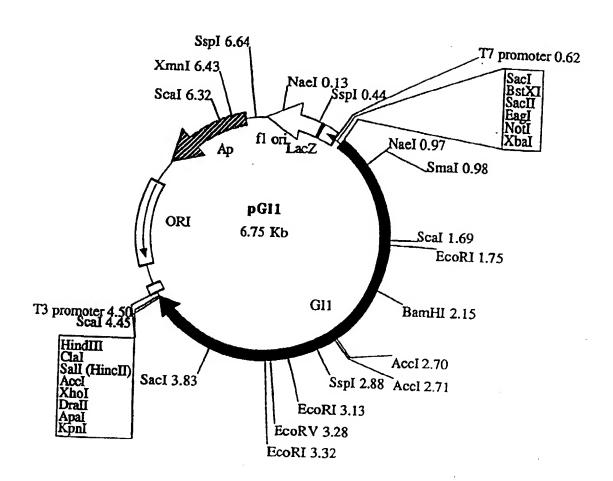


Fig.5. Intense antisense detections with clone 2 probe are found over the fungi in Gracilaria lemnaeformis (294x).

F19.6.



F19.7.

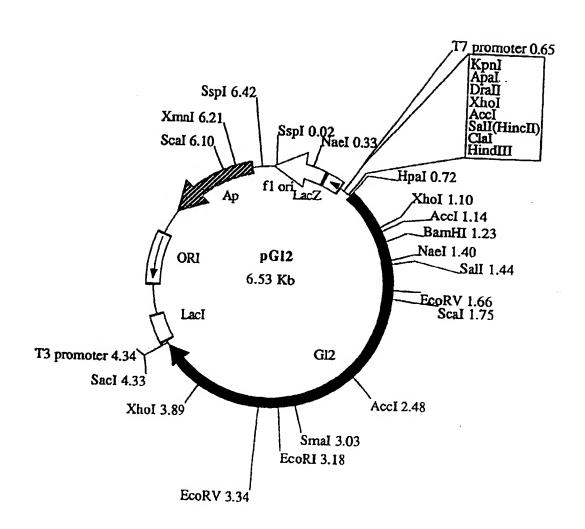


FIGURE 8

MFSTLAFVAP SALGASTFVG AEVRSNVRIH SAFPAVHTAT RKTNRLNVSM TALSDKOTAT AGSTDNPDGI DYKTYDYVGV WGFSPLSNTN WFAAGSSTPG GITDWTATMN VNFDRIDNPS ITVOHPVOVO VTSYNNNSYR VRFNPDGPIR DVTRGPILKQ QLDWIRTQEL SEGCDPGMTF TSEGFLTFET KDLSVIIYGN FKTRVTRKSD GKVIMENDEV GTASSGNKCR GLMFVDRLYG NAIASVNKNF RNDAVKQEGF YGAGEVNCKY QDTYILERTG IAMTNYNYDN LNYNQWDLRP PHHDGALNPD YYIPMYYAAP WLIVNGCAGT SEQYSYGWFM DNVSQSYMNT GDTTWNSGQE DLAYMGAQYG PFDQHFVYGA GGGMECVVTA FSLLQGKEFE NQVLNKRSVM PPKYVFGFFQ GVFGTSSLLR AHMPAGENNI SVEEIVEGYQ NNNFPFEGLA VDVDMQDNLR <u>VFTTKGEFWT ANR</u>VGTGGDP NNRSVFEWAH DKGLVCOTNI TCFLRNDNEG ODYEVNOTLR ERQLYTKNDS LTGTDFGMTD DGPSDAYIGH LDYGGGVECD ALFPDWGRPD VAEWWGNNYK KLFSIGLDFV WQDMTVPAMM PHKIGDDINV KPDGNWPNAD DPSNGQYNWK TYHPOVLVTD MRYENHGREP MVTORNIHAY TLCESTRKEG IVENADTLTK FRRSYIISRG GYIGNOHFGG MWVGDNSTTS NYIOMMIANN INMNMSCLPL VGSDIGGFTS YDNENORTPC TGDLMVRYVO <u>AGCLLPWFRN HYDRWIESKD HGKDYQELYM YPNEMDTLRK FVEFRYRWQE VLYTAMYQNA AFGKPIĪKĀĀ</u> SMYNNDSNVR RAONDHFLLG GHDGYRILCA PVVWENSTER ELYLPVLTOW YKFGPDFDTK PLEGAMNGGD RIYNYPVPQS ESPIFVREGA ILPTRYTLNG ENKSLNTYTD EDPLVFEVFP LGNNRADGMC YLDDGGVTTN AEDNGKFSVV K<u>VAAEQDGGT ETITFTNDCY EYVFGG</u>PFYV RVRGAQSPSN IHVSSGAGSQ DMKVSSATSR AALFNDGENG DEWVDOETDS LWLKLPNVVL PDAVITIT

WO 95/10616 PCT/EP94/03397

9/26

| FIGURE 9 |  |    |
|----------|--|----|
| GL1      | MFSTLAFVAPSALGASTFVGAEV-RSNVRIHSAFPAVHTATRKTNRLNVS -4  | 9  |
| GL2      | MYPTLTFVAPSALGARTFTCVGIFRSHILIHSVVPAVRLAVRKSNRLNVS -5  | 0  |
| GL1      | MTALSDKQTATAGSTDNPDGIDYKTYDYVGVWGFSPLSNTNWFAAGSSTP -9  | 9  |
| GL2      | MSALFDKPTAVTGGKDNPDN1NYTTYDYVPVWRFDPLSNTNWFAAGSSTP -1  | 00 |
| GL1      | GGITDWTATMNVNFDRIDNPSITVQHPVQVQVTSYNNNSYRVRFNPDGPI -1  | 49 |
| GL2      | GDIDDWTATMNVNFDRIDNPSFTLEKPVQVQVTSYKNNCFRVRFNPDGPI -1  | 50 |
| GL1      | RDVTRGPILKQQLDWIRTQELSEGCDPGMTFTSEGFLTFETKDLSVIIYG -1  | 99 |
| GL2      | RDVDRGPILQQQLNWIRKQEQSKGFDPKMGFTKEGFLKFETKDLNVIIYG -2  | 00 |
| GL1      | NFKTRVTRKSDGKVIMENDEVGTASSGNKCRGLMFVDRLYGNAIASVNKN -2  | 49 |
| GL2      | NFKTRVTRKRDGKGIMENNEVPAGSLGNKCRGLMFVDRLYGTAIASVNEN -2  | 50 |
| GL1      | FRNDAVKQEGFYGAGEVNCKYQDTYILERTGIAMTNYNYDNLNY -2        | 93 |
| GF5      | YRNDPDRKEGFYGAGEVNCEFWDSEQNRNKYILERTGIAMTNYNYDNYNY -30 | 00 |
| GL1      | NQWDLRPPHHDGALNPDYYIPMYYAAPWLIVNGCAGTS-EQYSYGWFMDN -3  | 42 |
| GL2      | NQSDLIAPGYPSDPNFYIPMYFAAPWVVVKGCSGNSDEQYSYGWFMDN -3    | 48 |
| GL1      | VSQSYMNTGDTTWNSGQEDLAYMGAQYGPFDQHFVYGAGGGMECVVTAFS -39 | 92 |
| GL2      | VSQTYMNTGGTSWNCGEENLAYMGAQCGPFDQHFVYGDGDGLEDVVQAFS -3  | 98 |
| GL1      | LLQGKEFENQVLNKRSVMPPKYVFGFFQGVFGTSSLLRAHMPAGENNISV -4  | 42 |
| GL2      | LLQGKEFENQVLNKRAVMPPKYVFGYFQGVFGIASLLREQRPEGGNNISV -4  | 48 |
| GL1      | EEIVEGYQNNNFPFEGLAVDVDMQDNLRVFTTKGEFWTANRVGTGGDPNN -4  | 92 |
| GL2      | QEIVEGYQSNNFPLEGLAVDVDMQQDLRVFTTKIEFWTANKVGTGGDSNN -4  | 98 |
| GL1      | RSVFEWAHDKGLVCQTNITCFLRNDNEGQDYEVNQTLRERQLYTKNDSLT -5  | 42 |
| GL2      | KSVFEWAHDKGLVCQTNVTCFLRNDNGGADYEVNQTLREKGLYTKNDSLT -5  | 48 |
| GL1      | GTDFGMTDDGPSDAYIGHLDYGGGVECDALFPDWGRPDVAEWWGNNYKKL -5  | 92 |
| GL2      | NTNFGTTNDGPSDAYIGHLDYGGGGNCDALFPDWGRPGVAEWWGDNYSKL -5  | 98 |
| GL1      | FSIGLDFVWQDMTVPAMMPHKIGDDINVKPDGNWPNADDPSNGQYNWKTY -6  |    |
| GL2      | FKIGLDFVWQDMTVPAMMPHKVGDAVDTRSPYGWPNENDPSNGRYNWKSY -6  | 48 |
| GL1      | HPQVLVTDMRYENHGREPMVTQRNIHAYTLCESTRKEGIVENADTLTKFR -6  | 92 |
| GL2      | HPOVI VTDMRYFNHGREPMFTORNMHAYTLCESTRKEGIVANADTLTKER -6 | 98 |

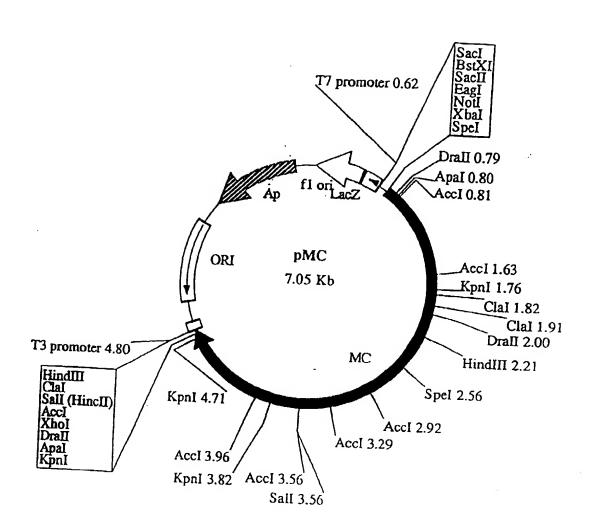
#### FIGURE 9 continued

| GLI | - | RSYTISRGGYTGNQHFGGMWVGDNSTTSNYTQMMTANNINMNMSCLPLVG -742  |
|-----|---|--|
| GL2 | - | RSYIISRGGYIGNQHFGGMWVGDNSSSQRYLQMMIANIVNMNMSCLPLVG -748  |
| GL1 | - | SDIGGFTSYDNENQRTPCTGDLMVRYVQAGCLLPWFRNHYDRWIESKDHG -792  |
| GL2 | - | SDIGGFTSYDGRNVCPGDLMVRFVQAGCLLPWFRNHYGRLVEGKQEG -795     |
| GL1 | - | KDYQELYMYPNEMDTLRKFVEFRYRWQEVLYTAMYQNAAFGKPIIKAASM -842  |
| GL2 | - | KYYQELYMYKDEMATLRKFIEFRYRWQEVLYTAMYQNAAFGKPIIKAASM -845  |
| GL1 | - | YNNDSNVRRAQNDHFLLGGHDGYRILCAPVVWENSTERELYLPVLTQWYK -892  |
| GL2 | - | YDNDRNVRGAQDDHFLLGGHDGYRILCAPVVWENTTSRDLYLPVLTKWYK -895  |
| GL1 | - | FGPDFDTKPLEGAMNGGDRIYNYPVPQSESPIFVREGAILPTRYTLNGEN -942  |
| GL2 | - | FGPDYDTKRLDSALDGGQMIKNYSVPQSDSPIFVREGAILPTRYTLDGSN -945  |
| GL1 | - | KSLNTYTDEDPLVFEVFPLGNNRADGMCYLDDGGVTTNAEDNGKFSVVKV -992  |
| GL2 | - | KSMNTYTDKDPLVFEVFPLGNNRADGMCYLDDGGITTDAEDHGKFSVINV -995  |
| GLI | - | AAEQDGGTETITFTNDCYEYVFGGPFYVRVRGAQSPSNIHVSSGAGSQDM -1042 |
| GL2 | - | EALRKGVTTTIKFAYDTYQYVFDGPFYVRIRNLTTASKINVSSGAGEEDM -1045 |
| GLI | - | KVSSATSRAALFNDGENGDFWVDQETDSLWLKLPNVVLPDAVITIT -1088     |
| GL2 | _ | TPTSANSRAALFSDGGVGEYWADNDTSSLWMKLPNLVLQDAVITIT -1091     |

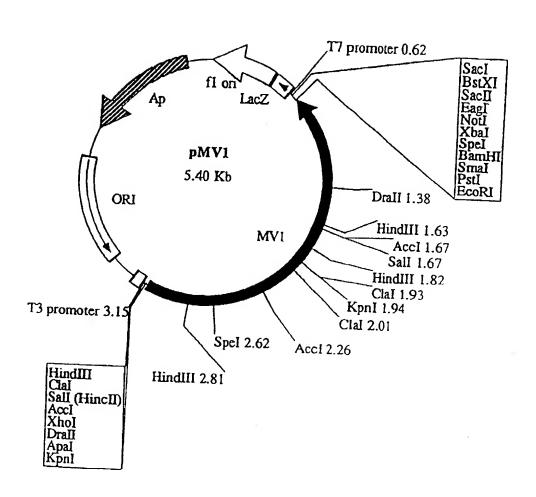


Figure  $|\mathbf{G}|$ . Microphotograph of a fungal hypha (f) growing between algal cell walls (w). Note grains of floridean starch (s) and thylakoids (arrows) in the algal cell. Bar = 2  $\mu$ m.

Fig 11



F1912



F1913

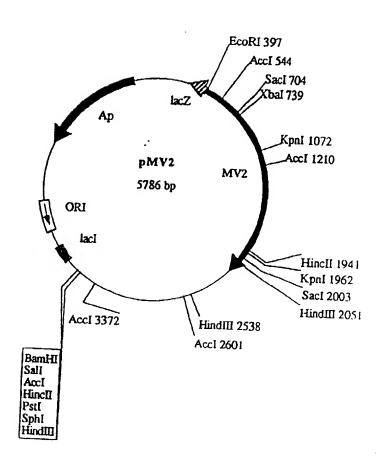


FIGURE 14

10 20 30 40 50 60 1 AGACAGGTGC GTTTTTGTTT ATTCTATTCT GTGCGGCAGA TATGCACTCA CAAGAAACAA 61 ATTGTACAAA TATTTCTAAT TACAGTTGTA GGTGCAGTTG AAAATCCGGT CGCACAAAGA 121 TCATTGATGC ACAAAGATGA TAACGCCTGA TTAGTACTCA AGGTTTAATT GGGTATGTGT 181 GCGACCTCTC TTTGGCTAGC ATTACCTGAT TGGTTACAAC TGCAAATACT GCGGCAGCAA 241 TGAGGAATGA AGTCAGCATC GATAGCTCGG CCTCATAAAA ATTGATTTCA ATTTTATATT 301 CCCAGTTTTA ATCTCGAATC CTATATAATG GCCATCGTTC CCTCCTCGCC TCTTCATTCT 361 CCTCCATCAC TCCAGCTCAG TCATCCCTCA ACTTGGCCTC CTCTGATATC TTCCGAACAA 421 AACATCTTGT CCAATCTTTT TTTGAGCTAG ATCTCATTAT ACCTCCGTCA TGCCAGGATT 481 TTCTGATCCT CTCAACTTTT GCAAAGCAGA AGACTACTAC AGTGTTGCGC TAGACTGGAA 541 GGGCCCTCAA AAAATCATTG GAGTAGACAC TACTCCTCCA AAGAGCACCA AGTTCCCCAA 601 AAACTGGCAT GGAGTGAACT TGAGATTCGA TGATGGGACT TTAGGTGTGG TTCAGTTCAT 661 TAGGCCGTGC GTTTGGAGGG TTAGATACGA CCCTGGTTTC AAGACCTCTG ACGAGTATGG 721 TGATGAGAAT ACGTGAGTTA CCCCATATGT CATTATTGGT AGCGAAAAAC ATATGCTAAT 781 CAACTAACGA GGCATATAGG AGGACAATTG TGCAAGATTA TATGAGTACT CTGAGTAATA 841 AATTGGATAC TTATAGAGGT CTTACGTGGG AAACCAAGTG TGAGGATTCG GGAGATTTCT 901 TTACCTTCTC AGTAAGTGCC AGTACTGCTA TAGCTCCGCT ATATATATAA CACCACTAAC 961 TAACTGCCCT AAATAGTCCA AGGTCACCGC CGTTGAAAAA TCCGAGCGGA CCCGCAACAA 1021 GGTCGGCGAT GGCCTCAGAA TTCACCTATG GAAAAGCCCT TTCCGCATCC AAGTAGTGCG 1081 CACCTTGACC CCTTTGAAGG ATCCTTACCC CATTCCAAAT GTAGCCGCAG CCGAAGCCCG 1141 TGTGTCCGAC AAGGTCGTTT GGCAAACGTC TCCCAAGACA TTCAGAAAGA ACCTGCATCC 1201 GCAACACAAG ATGCTAAAGG ATACAGTTCT TGACATTGTC AAACCTGGAC ATGGCGAGTA 1261 TGTGGGGTGG GGAGAGATGG GAGGTATCCA GTTTATGAAG GAGCCAACAT TCATGAACTA 1321 TTTTAGTAAG CCCCGAAGAG GTTCCTTATA AATTCTTGGT GGTCATTTTT ACTAACCCAG 1381 TGTAGACTTC GACAATATGC AATACCAGCA AGTCTATGCC CAAGGTGCTC TCGATTCTCG 1441 CGAGCCACTG TAAGTACCGT CCTGTGGCAC GACTTAACCC AATAACTAAT CTTTCAACAA 1501 GGTACCACTC GGATCCCTTC TATCTTGATG TGAACTCCAA CCCGGAGCAC AAGAATATCA

PCT/EP94/03397

#### FIGURE 14 CONTINUED

1561 CGGCAACCTT TATCGATAAC TACTCTCAAA TTGCCATCGA CTTTGGAAAG ACCAACTCAG 1621 GCTACATCAA GCTGGGAACC AGGTATGGTG GTATCGATTG TTACGGTATC AGTGCGGATA 1681 CGGTCCCGGA AATTGTACGA CTTTATACAG GTCTTGTTGG ACGTTCAAAG TTGAAGCCCA 1741 GATATATTCT CGGGGCCCAT CAAGCCTGTA AGTCCTTCCC CTCATGAGTG ATTTATCAGA 1801 CTTGCATAAT AAACTAACCT CGTTTTCAAA GGTTATGGAT ACCAACAGGA AAGTGACTTG 1861 TATTCTGTGG TCCAGCAGTA CCGTGACTGT AAATTTCCAC TTGACGGGAT TCACGTCGAT 1921 GTCGATGTTC AGGTAAATGG CCATGGTATC ATTGAAGCTT TGAGAAATGT TCTAACTGTG 1981 TTTATAACAT TCCTAGGACG GCTTCAGAAC TTTCACCACC AACCCACACA CTTTCCCTAA 2041 CCCCAAAGAG ATGTTTACTA ACTTGAGGAA TAATGGAATC AAGTGCTCCA CCAATATCAC 2101 TCCTGTTATC AGCATTAACA ACAGAGAGGG TGGATACAGT ACCCTCCTTG AGGGAGTTGA 2161 CAAAAAATAC TTTATCATGG ACGACAGATA TACCGAGGGA ACAAGTGGGA ATGCGAAGGA 2221 TGTTCGGTAC ATGTACTACG GTGGTGGTAA TAAGGTTGAG GTCGATCCTA ATGATGTTAA 2281 TGGTCGGCCA GACTTTAAAG ACAACTAGTA AGTTGTTTAT TTGACTACGA TAGGTAACCC 2341 GTAAGCGGCA TTAACATATT TGTAGTGACT TCCCCGCGAA CTTCAACAGC AAACAATACC 2401 CCTATCATGG TGGTGTGAGC TACGGTTATG GGAACGGTAG TGTAAGTGAC GATATCTCAC 2461 CAACATAATG AAATTTATAA GGACTAACTA GACACAAAAA TTTGTAGGCA GGTTTTTACC 2521 CGGACCTCAA CAGAAAGGAG GTTCGTATCT GGTGGGGAAT GCAGTACAAG TATCTCTTCG 2581 ATATGGGACT GGAATTTGTG TGGCAAGACA TGACTACCCC AGCAATCCAC ACATCATATG 2641 GAGACATGAA AGGGTTGCCC ACCCGTCTAC TCGTCACCTC AGACTCCGTC ACCAATGCCT 2701 CTGAGAAAAA GCTCGCAATT GAAACTTGGG CTCTCTACTC CTACAATCTC CACAAAGCAA 2761 CTTGGCATGG TCTTAGTCGT CTCGAATCTC GTAAGAACAA ACGAAACTTC ATCCTCGGGC 2821 GTGGAAGTTA TGCCGGAGCC TATCGTTTTG CTGGTCTCTG GACTGGGGAT AATGCAAGTA 2881 ACTGGGAATT CTGGAAGATA TCGGTCTCTC AAGTTCTTTC TCTGGGCCTC AATGGTGTGT 2941 GCATCGCGGG GTCTGATACG GGTGGTTTTG AACCCTACCG TGATGCAAAT GGGGTCGAGG 3001 AGAAATACTG TAGCCCAGAG CTACTCATCA GGTGGTATAC TGGTTCATTC CTCTTGCCGT 3061 GGCTCAGGAA CCATTATGTC AAAAAGGACA GGAAATGGTT CCAGGTAATC TATCCTTTCT

#### FIGURE 14 CONTINUED

3121 TATCTTTGAA GCATTGAAGA TACTAAGATA TAATCTAGGA ACCATACTCG TACCCCAAGC 3181 ATCTTGAAAC CCATCCAGAA CTCGCAGACC AAGCATGGCT CTATAAATCC GTTTTGGAGA 3241 TCTGTAGGTA CTATGTGGAG CTTAGATACT CCCTCATCCA ACTACTTTAC GACTGCATGT 3301 TTCAAAACGT AGTCGACGGT ATGCCAATCA CCAGATCTAT GGTATGTATT CTACCCTAGG 3361 CTTCCAGAGC AACATATGCT AACCAATTGA ACCTGGGTTT CTAGCTCTTG ACCGATACTG 3421 AGGATACCAC CTTCTTCAAC GAGAGCCAAA AGTTCCTCGA CAACCAATAT ATGGCTGGTG 3481 ACGACATTCT TGTTGCACCC ATCCTCCACA GTCGCAAAGA AATTCCAGGC GAAAACAGAG 3541 ATGTCTATCT CCCTCTTTAC CACACCTGGT ACCCCTCAAA TTTGAGACCA TGGGACGATC 3601 AAGGAGTCGC TTTGGGGAAT CCTGTCGAAG GTGGTAGTGT CATCAATTAT ACTGCTAGGA 3661 TTGTTGCACC CGAGGATTAT AATCTCTTCC ACAGCGTGGT ACCAGTCTAC GTTAGAGAGG 3721 GTAAGCAGTA AAATAATCTC TTCCCAGTTT CAAATACATT TAGCTAGTAG CTAACGCTAT 3781 GAACCTACAG GTGCCATCAT CCCGCAAATC GAAGTACGCC AATGGACTGG CCAGGGGGGA 3841 GCCAACCGCA TCAAGTTCAA CATCTACCCT GGAAAGGATA AGGTAAAATT CAATGATCAC 3901 CCTGCATCTA TTCCATCGCT GGTTTTCTTT ACCCTTACTG ACTTCATTCC TCAAAATACA 3961 GGAGTACTGT ACCTATCTTG ATGATGGTGT TAGCCGTGAT AGTGCGCCGG AAGACCTCCC 4021 ACAGTACAAA GAGACCCACG AACAGTCGAA GGTTGAAGGC GCGGAAATCG CAAAGCAGAT 4081 TGGAAAGAAG ACGGGTTACA ACATCTCAGG AACCGACCCA GAAGCAAAGG GTTATCACCG 4141 CAAAGTTGCT GTCACACAAG<u>TAATACCGCC CTTGACTTGT ATCACTTCCT GACATCATG</u>C 4201 TAATATTTCT CTGTTTACCT CAAAGACGTC AAAAGACAAG ACGCGTACTG TCACTATTGA 4261 GCCAAAACAC AATGGATACG ACCCTTCCAA AGAGGTGGGT GATTATTATA CCATCATTCT 4321 TTGGTACGCA CCAGGTTTCG ATGGCAGCAT CGTCGATGTG AGCAAGACGA CTGTGAATGT 4381 TGAGGGTGGG GTGGAGCACC AAGTTTATAA GAACTCCGAT TTACATACGG TTGTTATCGA 4441 CGTGAAGGAG GTGATCGGTA CCACAAAGAG CGTCAAGATC ACATGTACTG CCGCT*TAA*GG 450) TCTTTCTTG GGGGCGGGAG GCGAGACCTT CGAAATGTAT ACGGGAGTGG TAACTCCGGG 4561 AAAATGGTGA TATGGGGGAT CAAGTTGGAG GGGAATCTGT TTATTTCTTT ATTTCTTTAT 4621 TTACTGGATT GGAAAATAGG GAGCACAGTT CTGACTGGAT TGGTTTGATT GTTGGCCTCT 4681 ACGGGTTCTC TTTACTTTGT CTGGAAATCC AATTTATTGT TATGCG

FIGURE 15 18/26

10 20 30 40 50 60 1 ATGCAGGCAA CGACAGGCGT TTTTTGTTTT ATCCGCAGAG GTGCAGCAGC AGGAAACAAA 61 CCATACAAAC ATTCCTTGAC GCGGTTTTAG GTGCAGTTAA GGCCCGGGCG CACCAAGAAC 121 ATTGATGTAC TTGGTCTAAA AAAGATCATA ATACCCGATT AGTGTTCATG GTTTGATTGG 181 GTCTAAGTAC AAGTTTTACA GAGTTCAGCT TAGTTCATTG TTCGAAACTA CCAATATCAC 241 ACCTATGCCT GCTGGCATTG ATAGCTCGGC TTGTGAAAGC TGATTACAAT CTTACATTTC 301 TGATTTAATA TCGGACTGAT CTATATATAA GGGTCATCAT TTCCTCTCCG CCTTTTGGTT 361 CTCTTTCATC ACCCCAGCCC AATCATCACC GTTGGCCTTT ACTTCTCTCT TCCGTTGATA 421 TTTTCTCGAC AAAACATCTT GTCCACTGTT AGGCTAGCTC CCAGAATTAT CCCTCCAACA 481 TGGCAGGATT ATCCGACCCT CTCAATTTCT GCAAAGCAGA GGACTACTAC GCTGCTGCCA 541 AAGGCTGGAG TGGCCCTCAG AAGATCATTC GCTATGACCA GACCCCTCCT CAGGGTACAA 601 AAGATCCGAA AAGCTGGCAT GCGGTAAACC TTCCTTTCGA TGACGGGACT ATGTGTGTAG 661 TGCAATTCGT CAGACCCTGT GTTTGGAGGG TTAGATATGA CCCCAGTGTC AAGACTTCTG 721 ATGAGTACGG CGATGAGAAT ACGTGGGTCG CCCAGTCAAT TAACTATGCC GCTAGTGATT 781 ATGGAAAGCT TCTGCTAACC GATCAATGAG GCATGTAGGA GGACTATTGT ACAAGACTAC 841 ATGACTACTC TGGTTGGAAA CTTGGACATT TTCAGAGGTC TTACGTGGGT TTCTACGTTG 901 GAGGATTCGG GCGAGTACTA CACCTTCAAG GCAAGCCTCA GTGTTATATC TCGAATATAT 961 TATATATCAC AACAAACTAA CTAGTCATAC AGTCCGAAGT CACTGCCGTG GACGAAACCG 1021 AACGGACTCG AAACAAGGTC GGCGACGGCC TCAAGATTTA CCTATGGAAA AATCCCTTTC 1081 GCATCCAGGT AGTGCGTCTC TTGACCCCCC TGGTGGACCC TTTCCCCATT CCCAACGTAG 1141 CCAATGCCAC AGCCCGTGTG GCCGACAAGG TTGTTTGGCA GACGTCCCCG AAGACGTTCA 1201 GGAAAAACTT GCATCCGCAG CATAAGATGT TGAAGGATAC AGTTCTTGAT ATTATCAAGC 1261 CGGGGCACGG AGAGTATGTG GGTTGGGGAG AGATGGGAGG CATCGAGTTT ATGAAGGAGC 1321 CAACATTCAT GAATTATTTC AGTAAGCTCT TGAAAGATTT CCTATCTCTT GACGGTCGTT 1381 TTTGCTAAGG AAACTGTAGA CTTTGACAAT ATGCAATATC AGCAGGTCTA TGCACAAGGC 1441 GCTCTTGATA GTCGTGAGCC GTTGTAAGTA ACGTCCTGTG ACATGTCATG ATTACAGTAA 1501 CTGATCGTTC AATAAGGTAT CACTCTGATC CCTTCTATCT CGACGTGAAC TCCAACCCAG

FIGURE 15 CONTINUED

19/26

1561 AGCACAAGAA CATTACGGCA ACCTTTATCG ATAACTACTC TCAGATTGCC ATCGACTTTG 1621 GGAAGACCAA CTCAGGCTAC ATCAAGCTGG GTACCAGGTA TGGCGGTATC GATTGTTACG 1681 GTATCAGCGC GGATACGGTC CCGGAGATTG TGCGACTTTA TACTGGACTT GTTGGGCGTT 1741 CGAAGTTGAA GCCCAGGTAT ATTCTCGGAG CCCACCAAGC TTGTAAGCCC GCCCCCTTTA 1801 CGATGCATTT ATTAGGGGTC CACAGACTAA ACTTGTTCCA AAGGTTATGG ATACCAGCAG 1861 GAAAGTGACT TGCATGCTGT TGTTCAGCAG TACCGTGACA CCAAGTTTCC GCTTGATGGG 1921 TTGCATGTCG ATGTCGACTT TCAGGTAAAT GGCCCAGGTA TCGTTGAAGC TTTGGAGAAT 1981 GCTAATTGTG CTCGTAAAAC TTTAAGGACA ATTTCAGAAC GTTTACCACT AACCCGATTA 2041 CGTTCCCTAA TCCCAAAGAA ATGTTTACCA ATCTAAGGAA CAATGGAATC AAGTGTTCCA 2101 CCAACATCAC CCCTGTTATC AGTATCAGAG ATCGCCCGAA TGGGTACAGT ACCCTCAATG 2161 AGGGATATGA TAAAAAGTAC TTCATCATGG ATGACAGATA TACCGAGGGG ACAAGTGGGG 2221 ACCCGCAAAA TGTTCGATAC TCTTTTTACG GCGGTGGGAA CCCGGTTGAG GTTAACCCTA 2281 ATGATGTTTG GGCTCGGCCA GACTTTGGAG ACAATTAGTA AGTTACTCAA TAGGCTACTT 2341 GAGATATTCT GTAGGTGGCA TTAACACGAC TATAGTGACT TCCCTACGAA CTTCAACTGC 2401 AAAGACTACC CCTATCATGG TGGTGTGAGT TACGGATATG GGAATGGCAC TGTAAGTGAT 2461 AATAAGTCAT AAATACAACG TAATTCATGG AGACTAATCA GTGGTAAATG AATTTTAGCC 2521 AGGTTACTAC CCTGACCTTA ACAGAGAGGA GGTTCGTATC TGGTGGGGAT TGCAGTACGA 2581 GTATCTCTTC AATATGGGAC TAGAGTTTGT ATGGCAAGAT ATGACAACCC CAGCGATCCA 2641 TTCATCATAT GGAGACATGA AAGGGTTGCC CACCCGTCTG CTCGTCACCG CCGACTCAGT 2701 TACCAATGCC TCTGAGAAAA AGCTCGCAAT TGAAAGTTGG GCTCTTTACT CCTACAACCT 2761 CCATAAAGCA ACCTTCCACG GTCTTGGTCG TCTTGAGTCT CGTAAGAACA AACGTAACTT 2821 CATCCTCGGA CGTGGTAGTT ACGCCGGTGC CTATCGTTTT GCTGGTCTCT GGACTGGAGA 2881 TAACGCAAGT ACGTGGGAAT TCTGGAAGAT TTCGGTCTCC CAAGTTCTTT CTCTAGGTCT 2941 CAATGGTGTG TGTATAGCGG GGTCTGATAC GGGTGGTTTT GAGCCCGCAC GTACTGAGAT 3001 TGGGGAGGAG AAATATTGCA GTCCGGAGCT ACTCATCAGG TGGTATACTG GATCATTCCT 3061 TTTGCCATGG CTTAGAAACC ACTACGTCAA GAAGGACAGG AAATGGTTCC AGGTAATATA

FIGURE 15 CONTINUED

### 20/26

3121 CTCTTTCTGG TCTCTGAGTA TCGAAGACGC TAAGACAATA TAGGAACCAT ACGCGTACCC 3181 CAAGCATCTT GAAACCCATC CAGAGCTCGC AGATCAAGCA TGGCTTTACA AATCTGTTCT 3241 AGAAATTIGC AGATACTGGG TAGAGCTAAG ATATTCCCTC ATCCAGCTCC TTTACGACTG 3301 CATGTTCCAA AACGTGGTCG ATGGTATGCC ACTTGCCAGA TCTATGGTAT GCATTTTATC 3361 CGTCTCCTTT CACGATAATG CACCAGTCTA ACCGAATTTT CTTTTAGCTC TTGACCGATA 3421 CTGAGGATAC GACCTTCTTC AATGAGAGCC AAAAGTTCCT CGATAACCAA TATATGGCTG 3481 GTGACGACAT CCTTGTAGCA CCCATCCTCC ACAGCCGTAA CGAGGTTCCG GGAGAGAACA 3541 GAGATGTCTA TCTCCCTCTA TTCCACACCT GGTACCCCTC AAACTTGAGA CCGTGGGACG 3601 ATCAGGGAGT CGCTTTAGGG AATCCTGTCG AAGGTGGCAG CGTTATCAAC TACACTGCCA 3661 GGATTGTTGC CCCAGAGGAT TATAATCTCT TCCACAACGT GGTGCCGGTC TACATCAGAG 3721 AGGGTAAGCG ATGGAATAAT TTCTTGCAAG TTCCAGATAC AAGTGGTTAC TGACACCTTA 3781 AACCAGGTGC CATCATTCCG CAAATTCAGG TACGCCAGTG GATTGGCGAA GGAGGGCCTA 3841 ATCCCATCAA GTTCAATATC TACCCTGGAA AGGACAAGGT ATATTCTCCA TGACTATCGC 3901 GCATTTATIC TITCTCTACT CGCACTAACT TCATCTGAAT ATAGGAGTAT GTGACGTACC 3961 TTGATGATGG TGTTAGCCGC GATAGTGCAC CAGATGACCT CCCGCAGTAC CGCGAGGCCT 4021 ATGAGCAAGC GAAGGTCGAA GGCAAAGACG TCCAGAAGCA ACTTGCGGTC ATTCAAGGGA 4081 ATAAGACTAA TGACTTCTCC GCCTCCGGGA TTGATAAGGA GGCAAAGGGT TATCACCGCA 4141 AAGTTTCTAT CAAACAGGTA CATGATTTCA TCTTCCTTTT TTCGCAGTCA CTATTATATC 4201 ATCCTAACAT TGCTTCTCTT ATTTAAAAGG AGTCAAAAGA CAAGACCCGT ACTGTCACCA 4261 TTGAGCCAAA ACACAACGGA TACGACCCCT CTAAGGAAGT TGGTAATTAT TATACCATCA 4321 TTCTTTGGTA CGCACCGGGC TTTGACGGCA GCATCGTCGA TGTGAGCCAG GCGACCGTGA 4381 ACATCGAGGG CGGGGTGGAA TGCGAAATTT TCAAGAACAC CGGCTTGCAT ACGGTTGTAG 4441 TCAACGTGAA AGAGGTGATC GGTACCACAA AGTCCGTCAA GATCACTTGC ACTACCGCTT 4501 AGAGCTCTTT TATGAGGGGT ATATGGGAGT GGCAGCTCAG AAATTTGGGA AGCTTCTGGG 4561 TATTCCTTTT GTTTATTTAC TTATTTATTG AATCGACCAA TACGGGTGGG ATTCTCTCTG 4621 GTTTTTGTGA GGCTATGTTT TACTTGGTCT GAAAATCAAA TTCGTTCTCA

WO 95/10616 PCT/EP94/03397

21/26 FIGURE 16 MC - MAGFSDPLNFCKAEDYYSVALDWKGPQKIIGVDTTPPKSTKFPKNWHGVN -50 MV - MAGLSDPLNFCKAEDYYAAAKGWSGPQKIIRYDQTPPQGTKDPKSWHAVN -50 - LRFDDGTLGVVQFIRPCVWRVRYDPGFKTSDEYGDENTRTIVQDYMSTLS -100 MC MV - LPFDDGTMCVVQFVRPCVWRVRYDPSVKTSDEYGDENTRTIVQDYMTTLV -100 MC - NKLDTYRGLTWETKCEDSGDFFTFSSKVTAVEKSERTRNKVGDGLRIHLW -150 - GNLDIFRGLTWVSTLEDSGEYYTFKSEVTAVDETERTRNKVGDGLKIYLW -150 MV MC - KSPFRIQVVRTLTPLKDPYPIPNVAAAEARVSDKVVWQTSPKTFRKNLHP -200 M۷ - KNPFRIOVVRLLTPLVDPFPIPNVANATARVADKVVWQTSPKTFRKNLHP -200 - OHKMLKDTVLDIVKPGHGEYVGWGEMGGIOFMKEPTFMNYFNFDNMOYOO -250 MC MV - OHKMLKDTVLDIIKPGHGEYVGWGEMGGIEFMKEPTFMNYFNFDNMQYQQ -250 - VYAOGALDSREPLYHSDPFYLDVNSNPEHKNITATFIDNYSQIAIDFGKT -300 MC - VYAQGALDSREPLYHSDPFYLDVNSNPEHKNITATFIDNYSQIAIDFGKT -300 MV MC - NSGYIKLGTRYGGIDCYGISADTVPEIVRLYTGLVGRSKLKPRYILGAHQ -350 MV - NSGYIKLGTRYGGIDCYGISADTVPEIVRLYTGLVGRSKLKPRYILGAHO -350 MC - ACYGYQQESDLYSVVQQYRDCKFPLDGIHVDVDVQDGFRTFTTNPHTFPN -400 - ACYGYOOESDLHAVVOOYRDTKFPLDGLHVDVDFQDNFRTFTTNPITFPN -400 MV MC - PKEMFTNLRNNGIKCSTNITPVISINNREGGYSTLLEGVDKKYFIMDDRY -450 MV - PKEMFTNLRNNGIKCSTNITPVISIRDRPNGYSTLNEGYDKKYFIMDDRY -450 MC - TEGTSGNAKDVRYMYYGGGNKVEVDPNDVNGRPDFKDNYDFPANFNSKQY -500 MV - TEGTSGDPQNVRYSFYGGGNPVEVNPNDVWARPDFGDNYDFPTNFNCKDY -500 - PYHGGVSYGYGNGSAGFYPDLNRKEVRIWWGMOYKYLFDMGLEFVWODMT -550 MC .......... MV - PYHGGVSYGYGNGTPGYYPDLNREEVRIWWGLOYEYLFNMGLEFVWODMT -550 MC - TPAIHTSYGDMKGLPTRLLVTSDSVTNASEKKLAIETWALYSYNLHKATW -600 M۷ - TPAIHSSYGDMKGLPTRLLVTADSVTNASEKKLAIESWALYSYNLHKATF -600

| FIGURE 10 | CONTINUED                               | ~~~                                     |    |
|-----------|---|---|----|
| MC        | - HGLSRLESRKNKRNFILGRGSY                | /AGAYRFAGLWTGDNASNWEFWKISVSQV - 69      | 50 |
|           | *** *********************************** |   |    |
| MV        | - HGLGRLESRKNKRNFILGRGSY                | /AGAYRFAGLWTGDNASTWEFWKISVSQV -65       | 50 |
| MC        | - LSLGLNGVCIAGSDTGGFEPYF                | RDANGVEEKYCSPELLIRWYTGSFLLPWL -70       | 00 |
|           |   |   |    |
| MV        | - LSLGLNGVCIAGSDTGGFEPAR                | -TEIGEEKYCSPELLIRWYTGSFLLPWL -69        | 9  |
| MC        | - RNHYVKKDRKWFQEPYSYPKHL                | .ETHPELADQAWLYKSVLEICRYYVELRY -75       | 50 |
|           |   | ::::::::::::::::::::::::::::::::::::::: |    |
| MV        | - RNHYVKKDRKWFQEPYAYPKHL                | ETHPELADQAWLYKSVLEICRYWVELRY -74        | 9  |
| MC        | - SLIQLLYDCMFQNVVDGMPITR                | SMLLTDTEDTTFFNESQKFLDNQYMAGD -80        | 00 |
|           | ***********************                 | ::::::::::::::::::::::::::::::::::::::: |    |
| MV        | - SLIQLLYDCMFQNVVDGMPLAR                | SMLLTDTEDTTFFNESQKFLDNQYMAGD -79        | 19 |
| MC        | - DILVAPILHSRKEIPGENRDVY                | LPLYHTWYPSNLRPWDDQGVALGNPVEG -85        | 0  |
|           |   | *************************************** |    |
| MV        | - DILVAPILHSRNEVPGENRDVY                | LPLFHTWYPSNLRPWDDQGVALGNPVEG -84        | 9  |
| MC        | - GSVINYTARIVAPEDYNLFHSV                | VPVYVREGAIIPQIEVRQWTGQGGANRI -90        | 0  |
|           |   | ::::::::::::::::::::::::::::::::::::::: |    |
| MV        | - GSVINYTARIVAPEDYNLFHNV                | VPVYIREGAIIPQIQVRQWIGEGGPNPI -89        | 9  |
| MC        | - KFNIYPGKDKEYCTYLDDGVSR                | DSAPEDLPQYKETHEQSKVEGAEIAKQI -95        | 0  |
|           |   | ::::::::::::::::::::::::::::::::::::::: |    |
| MV        | - KFNIYPGKDKEYVTYLDDGVSR                | DSAPDDLPQYREAYEQAKVEGKDVQKQL -94        | 9  |
| MC        | - GKKTGYNISGTDPEAKG                     | YHRKVAVTQTSKOKTRTVTIEPKHNGYD -99        | 5  |
|           | : . :: : ::::                           | :::::::                                 |    |
| MV        | - AVIQGNKTNDFSASGIDKEAKG                | YHRKVSIKQESKOKTRTVTIEPKHNGYD -99        | 9  |
| MC        | - PSKEVGDYYTIILWYAPGFDGS                | IVDVSKTTVNVEGGVEHQVYKNSDLHTV -10        | 45 |
|           |   | ::::: .:::::::::::::::::::::::::::::::: |    |
| MV        | - PSKEVGNYYTIILWYAPGFDGS                | IVDVSQATVNIEGGVECEIFKNTGLHTV -10        | 49 |
| MC        | - VIDVKEVIGTTKSVKITCTAA                 | -1066                                   |    |
|           | :. :::::::::::::::::::::::::::::::::::: |   |    |
| MV        | - VVNVKEVIGTTKSVKITCTTA                 | -1070                                   |    |

FIGURE 17

23/26

MAGFSDPLNF CKAEDYYSVA LDWKGPOKII GVDTTPPKST KFPKNWHGVN LRFDDGTLGV VQFIRPCVWR VRYDPGFKTS DEYGDENTRT IVQDYMSTLS NKLDTYRGLT WETKCEDSGD FFTFSSKVTA VEKSERTRNK VGDGLRIHLW KSPFRIQVVR TLTPLKDPYP IPNVAAAEAR VSDKVVWQTS PKTFRKNLHP QHKMLKDTVL <u>DIVKPGHGEY VGWGEMGGIQ FMKEPTFMNY FNFDNMQYQQ VYAQGALDSR EPLYHSDPFY LDVNSNPEHK</u> NITATFIDNY SQIAIDFGKT NSGYIK<u>LGTR YGGIDCYGIS ADTVPEIVRL YTGLVGRSK</u>L K<u>PRYILGAHQ</u> ACYGYQQESD\_LYSVVQQYRD\_CKFPLDGIHV DVDYQDGFRT FTTNPHTFPN PKEMFTNLRN NGIKCSTNIT PVISINNREG GYSTLLEGVD KKYFIMDDRY TEGTSGNAKD VRYMYYGGGN KVEVDPNDVN GRPDFKDNYD FPANFNSKQY PYHGGVSYGY GNGSAGFYPD LNRKEVRIWW GMQYKYLFDM GLEFVWQDMT TPAIHTSYGD MKGLPTRLLV TSDSVTNASE KKLAIETWAL YSYNLHKATW HGLSRLESRK NKRNFILGRG SYAGAYRFAG LWTGDNASNW EFWKISVSQV LSLGLNGVCI AGSDTGGFEP YRDANGVEEK YCSPELLIRW YTGSFLLPWL RNHYVKKDRK WFQEPYSYPK HLETHPELAD QAWLYKSVLE ICRYYVELRY SLIQLLYDCM FQNVVDGMPI TRSMLLTDTE DTTFFNESQK FLDNQYMAGD DILVAPILHS RKEIPGENRD VYLPLYHTWY PSNLRPWDDQ GVALGNPYEG GSVINYTARI VAPEDYNLFH SVVPVYVREG AIIPOIEVRO WTGQGGANRI KFNIYPGKDK EYCTYLDDGV SRDSAPEDLP QYKETHEQSK VEGAEIAKQI GKKTGYNISG TDPEAKGYHR KVAVTQTSKD KTRTVTIEPK HNGYDPSKEV GDYYTIILWY APGFDGSIVD VSKTTVNVEG GVEHQVYKNS DLHTVVIDVK EVIGTTKSVK ITCTAA

FIGURE 18

## 24/26

MAGLSDPLNF RKAEDYYAAA KGWSGPQKII RYDQTPPQGT KDPKSWHAVN\_LPFDDGTMCV VQFVRPCVWR VRYDPSVKTS DEYGDENTRT IVODYMTTLV GNLDIFRGLT WVSTLEDSGE YYTFKSEVTA VDETERTRNK VGDGLKIYLW KNPFRIQVVR LLTPLVDPFP IPNVANATAR VADKVVWQTS PKTFRKNLHP QHKMLKDTVL DIIKPGHGEY VGWGEMGGIE FMK<u>EPTFMNY FNFDNMQYQQ VYAQGALDSR EPLYHSDPFY LD</u>VNSNPEHK NITATFIDNY SQIAIDFGKT NSGYIKLGTR YGGIDCYGIS ADTVPEIVRL YTGLVGRSKL KPRYILGAHO ACYGYQQESD LHAVVQQYRD TKFPLDGLHV DVDFQDNFRT FTTNPITFPN PKEMFTNLRN NGIKCSTNIT PVISIRDRPN GYSTLNEGYD KKYFIMDDRY TEGTSGDPQN VRYSFYGGGN PVEVNPNDVW ARPDFGDNYD FPTNFNCKDY PYHGGVSYGY GNGTPGYYPD LNREEVRIWW GLQYEYLFNM GLEFVWODMT TPAIHSSYGD MKGLPTRLLV TADSVTNASE KKLAIESWAL YSYNLHKATF HGLGRLESRK NKRNFILGRG SYAGAYRFAG LWTGDNASTW EFWKISVSQV LSLGLNGVCI AGSDTGGFEP ARTEIGEEKY CSPELLIRWY TGSFLLPWLR NHYVKKDRKW FQEPYAYPKH LETHPELADQ AWLYKSVLEI CRYWVELRYS LIQLLYDCMF QNVVDGMPLA RSMLLTDTED TTFFNESQKF LDNGYMAGDD ILVAPILHSR NEVPGENRDV YLPLFHTWYP SNLRPWDDQG VALGNPVEGG SVINYTARIV APEDYNLFHN VVPVYIREGA IIPQIQVRQW IGEGGPNPIK FNIYPGKDKE YVTYLDDGVS RDSAPDDLPQ YREAYEQAKV EGKDVQKQLA VIQGNKTNDF SASGIDKEAK GYHRKVSIKQ ESKDKTRTVT IEPKHNGYDP SKEVGNYYTI ILWYAPGFDG SIVDVSQATV NIEGGVECEI FKNTGLHTVV VNVKEVIGTT KSVKITCTTA

F19 19

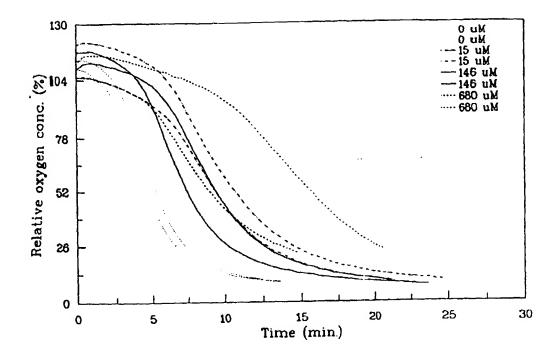


Fig 20

